

adsp55-u.htm. Due to the heterogeneity of the sources the header markup might be suboptimal. For the sake of transparency the header of the legacy file is documented in the note element below:

Astadasahasrika Prajnaparamita, Parivartas 55 - 70 (first part)

Based on the edition by Edward Conze:

The Gilgit Manuscript of the Astadasahasrikaprajnaparamita,
Chapters 55 to 70, Corresponding to the 5th Abhisamaya. Roma 1962
(Serie Orientale Roma, 26). = AdSPG I
and

Edward Conze: The Gilgit Manuscript of the
Astadasahasrikaprajnaparamita,

Chapters 70 to 82, Corresponding to the 6th, 7th and 8th Abhisamayas. Roma 1974
(Serie Orientale Roma, 46). = AdSPG II

Input by Klaus Wille (Göttingen, Germany)

BOLD for pagination of Conze's ed.

ITALICS for restored parts

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

astadasahasrika prajnaparamita, parivartas 55 - 70

parivarta 55. [f. 215b] atha bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat:
sacet punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah svapnantaragato 'pi
sravakabhumaye va pratyekabuddhabhumaye va traidhatukaya va na
sprehayate, na anusamsacittam utpadayati, svapnopaman eva sarvadarman
vyavalokayati, pratisrutkopaman yavan nirmittopaman eva sarvadarman
vyavalokayati, na ca saksatkaroti. idam subhute avavartikasya
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya-avavartikalaksanam veditavyam. punar
aparam subhute saced bodhisattvo mahasattvah svapnantaragato 'py
anekasataparivaram anekasahasraparivaram anekasatasahasraparivaram
anekakotiparivaram anekakotisahasraparivaram
anekakotisatasahasraparivaram anekakotiniyutasatasahasraparivaram
bhiksubhiksunyupasakopasikabhir
devanagayaksagandharvasuragarudakinnaramahoragaih parivrtam
puraskrtam tathagatam arhantam samyaksambuddham dharman
desayantam pasyati, sa tan dharmam srutva tasya dharmasya artham
ajnasyasi iti iti, dharmanudharmapratipanno viharati, samicipratipanno
'nudharmacari. idam api subhute avavartikasya bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasyaiva avavarkalaksanam veditavyam. punar aparam subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah svapnantaragato 'pi tathagatam arhantam
samyaksambuddham pasyati, vaihayasam abhyudgamyā bhiksusamghaya
dharmam desayantam dvatrimasata mahapurusalaksanaih (adspg i
4) samanvagatam vyamaprabham rddhipratiharyani sandarsayantam
nirmittani ca nirmimanam yani nirmittany anyesu lokadhatusu
buddhakaryani kurvanti. idam api subhute avavartikasya bodhisattvasya

mahasattvasya avaiartikalaksanam veditavyam. punar aparam subhute sacet svapnantaragato bodhisattvo mahasattvo nottrasyati na santrasyati na santrasam apadyate, gramaghate va vartamane nagaraghate va vartamane agnidahe va vartamane, vyadamrgan va drstva tadanyani va candalamrgajatani drstva, sirsacchedam va pratyupasthitam drstva, yan va tadanyam bhayabhairavam samtrasam drstva, duhkhadaurmanasya-upayasam drstva, jighatsitam va pipasitam va drstva, matrmaranam va pitrmaranam va bhratrmaranam va bhaginimaranam va drstva, mitrajñatisalohitamaranam va drstva na sokabhayai bhairavah samtrasa utpadyate. tatas ca svapnat samanantaraprativibuddhasya sata evam bhavati: svapnopamam vatedam sarvatraidhatukam, mayapy anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya svapnopamah sarvatraidhatukadharmasamvayavyah. idam api subhute avaiartikasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya avaiartikalaksanam veditavyam. punar aparam subhute katham vijñayate, yad avaiartikasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya tatra buddhaksetre sarvena sarvam sarvatha sarvam trayo 'paya na bhavisyanti? sacet svapnantaragato 'pi bodhisattvo [f. 216a?] mahasattvo nairayikan va sattvan drstva tiryagyonikan va sattvan drstva yamalaukikan va sattvan drstva evam smrtim pratilabhate, smrtipratilabdhasyaivam bhavati tatha karisyami tatha pratipatsye yatha me 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya tatra buddhaksetre (adspg i 5) sarvena sarvam sarvatha sarvam trayo 'paya na bhavisyanti, tat kasya hetos? tatha hi yas ca svapno yas ca svapnantah sarvam etad advayam advaidhikaram. idam api subhute avaiartikasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya avaiartikalaksanam veditavyam. punar aparam subhute sacet bodhisattvo mahasattvah svapnantaragato va vibuddho va nagaradahe va vartamane evam samanvahrati: ye maya svapnantaragatena va vibuddhena va akara yani lingani yani nimittani drstani, yair akarair yair lingair yair nimittaih samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'vaiartiko veditavyah, sacet me te akaras tani lingani tani nimittani samvidyante, anena satyena satyavacanena ayam nagaradaha upasamyatu sitibhavatv astam gacchatu, sacet pratisamyati sitibhavaty astam gacchati, veditavyam subhute, vyakrto 'yam bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttarayah samyaksambodher avaiartikatayam. sacet punah subhute so 'gniskandhas tat satyavacanam atikramya grhad grham dahaty, rathyaya rathyayam dahaty, anyani grhani dahaty anyani grhani na dahaty, anyah rathya dahaty anyah rathya na dahati, veditavyam subhute tena bodhisattvena mahasattvena dharmapratyakhyanasamvartaniyam ebhiv sattvaih karmopacitam yenaisam sattvanam ekatyani grhani dahyanta ekatyani grhani na dahyante. tesam etad drstadharmikam karma vipacyate. tata evaitad dharmapratyakhyanat savasesam karma vipacyate. ayam subhute hetur ayam pratyaya avaiartikasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya, yair hetubhir yaih pratyayair avaiartiko bodhisattvo mahasattvo veditavyah. punar aparam subhute yair akarair yair lingair yair

nimittair avaiartiko bodhisattvo mahasattvo veditavyah, tany (adspg i 6)
akaras tani lingani tani nimittani desayisyami. sacet subhute
kacid eva stri va puruso va amanusyena adhisthito bhavet, tatra
bodhisattvena mahasattvenaivam samanvahartavyam: saced aham vyakrtas
taih paurvakais tathagatair arhadbhih samyaksambuddhair anuttarayam
samyaksambodhau parisamyaksambuddhair anuttarayam samyaksambodhau
parisuddho me 'dhyasayo yatha aham anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamboddhukamo yatha aham anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamboddhukamo yatha aham anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsye parisuddhas ca me manasikaro 'nuttarayam
samyaksambodhau, apagatam me sravakacittam apagatam me
pratyekabuddhacittam, apagatasravakapratyekabuddhacittena anuttara
samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhavya, na aham na anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsye, abhisambhotsya eva aham anuttaram
samyaksambodhim. ye te 'pi te asamkhyeya-aprameyesu lokadhatusu
buddha bhagavantas tisthanti dhryante yapayanti dharmā ca desayanti,
na tesam tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam kimcid
ajñātam adrstam aviditam asaksatkrtaṃ anabhisambuddham. yatha
me te buddha bhagavanto jananty asayam iti hi [f. 216b] aham anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsye. anena satyena satyavacanena iyam stri
va puruso va yena amanusyena grhito va vihethito va so
'manusyō 'pakramatu. sacet subhute so 'manusyas tato na apakramati,
tasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasyaivam bhasamanasya, veditavyam
subhute na ayam bodhisattvo mahasattvo vyakrtas taih paurvakais
tathagatair arhadbhih samyaksambuddhair anuttarayam samyaksambodhau.
sacet (adspg i 7) punah subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasyaivam
bhasamanasya so 'manusyabhuto 'pakramati, veditavyam subhute
vyakrto vatayam bodhisattvo mahasattvas taih paurvakais tathagatair
arhadbhih samyaksambuddhair anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau. ebhih
subhute akarair ebhi lingair ebhi nimittaih samanvagato bodhisattvo
mahasattvah avaiartiko veditavyah. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya satsu paramitasv acaritasya, upayakausalavirahitasya,
acaritavinas catursu smrtiyupasthanesu yavac
chunyatanimittapranihitesu vimoksamukhesu, bodhisattvanyamam
anavakrantasya satyadhistanena marah papiyan
upamkramisyati. sacet subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
satyadhistanam karisyati: yena satyena satyavacanena aham
vyakrto 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhau taih paurvakais tathagatair
arhadbhih samyaksambuddhaih, anena satyena satyavacanena ayam
amanusyabhuto 'pakramatu. tatra marah papiyan autsukyam apatsyate,
kim ity ayam amanusyabhuto 'pakramet. tata kasya hetos? tatha hi marah
papiyan balavattaram ca tejovattaram ca tatra autsukyam apatsyate,
katham ayam amanusya ito 'pakramet iti. evam sa mara adhisthanena
tato 'pakramisyati. evam ca tasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
bhavisyati: mamaiso 'nubhavana amanusyō 'pakranto. na punar evam
jñāsyati: maranubhavanaiso 'manusyō 'pakranta iti. sa tena anyan
bodhisattvan mahasattvan avamamsyate ullapisyati uccagghisyati

kutsayisyati pamsayisyaty: aham vyakrto 'nuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau taih paurvakais tathagatair arhadbhih
samyaksambuddhair, ete punar anye na vyakrta anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau, (adspg i 8) sa tavanmatrakena manam vardhayisyati
manam utpadayisyati, durikarisyati sarvakarajñatam
durikarisyaty anuttaram buddhajñanam. sa tatharupo sattvas tavata
anupayakusalo 'dhimanam utpadayisyati, tasya dve bhumi
pratikanksitavye. katame dve bhumi? yaduta sravakabhumir va
pratyekabuddhabhumir va. evam satyadhistanena tasya bodhisattvasy a
mahasattvasya marakarmotpatsyate. tatra kalyanamitrani na sevisyati
na pratisevisyati na bhaksisyati na paryupasisyate. tad eva
marabandhanam gadhikarisyati. tat kasya hetos? tathapi ca
satparamitasv acaritvat upayakausalena ca aparigrhitatvat. evam
api subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena marakarma veditavyam. katham ca
subhute bodhisattvam satparamitasv acaritavinam yavad
anavakrantanyamam namadhistanena marah papiyan
upasamkramisyati? iha subhute marah papiyan anyataranyatarena
vesenopasamkramya bodhisattvam evam vaksyati: vyakrtas tvam
kulaputra tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau [f. 217a?] idan te namadheyam idan te matur namadheyam
idan te pitur namadheyam idan te bhratur namadheyam idan te bhaginya
namadheyam imani te mitramatyajñatisalohitanam namadheyani. yavad
a saptamasya matapitryugasya namadheyam upadeksyaty, amusmat tvam
janapadad amusya diso 'musmim tvam janapade jato 'musmim nagare
va grame va. sa sacet prakrtya mrduko bhavisyati, sa enam evam
vaksyati: purvantato 'pi tvam evam mrduko 'bhuh. sacet tiksno
bhavisyati, sa enam evam vaksyati: purvantato 'pi tvam evam
tiksnno 'bhuh. saced aranyako bhavisyati sacet pindapatiko
bhavisyati (adspg i 9) sacet pamsukuliko bhavisyati sacet khalu
pascadbhaktiko bhavisyati saced ekasaniko bhavisyati sacet
praptapindiko bhavisyati saced cchmasaniko bhavisyati saced
abhyavakasiko bhavisyati sacet vrksamuliko bhavisyati sacen
naisadyiko bhavisyati saced yathasamstariko bhavisyati sacet
traicivariko bhavisyati saced alpecchah sacet samtustah sacet
praviviktah yavat prajñah saced apagatapadamraksanah sacen
mandabhasyo bhavisyati, sa enam evam vaksyati: purvantato 'pi tvam
mandabhasyo 'bhuh. sacen mandamantro bhavisyati, sa enam evam
vaksyati: purvantato 'pi tvam mandamantro 'bhuh. tat kasya hetos?
tatha hi te ime evamrupa dhutagunah samvidyante, niscayena te
purvantato 'py eta eva dhutagunasamlekha abhuvan, so 'py anena
paurvakena namapadesena gotrapadesena anena ca pratyutpannena
dhutagunasamlekhapadesena mananam utpadayisyati. tam enam marah
papiyan sammudham iti viditva upasamkrayaivam vaksyati:
vyakrtas tvam kulaputra tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena
anuttarasyah samyaksambodher avaiartikatayam. tatha te gunah
samvidyante. sa kadacid bhiksuvesenopasamkramisyati, sa kadacid
bhiksunivesena kadacid grhapativesena kadacin

matrvesena kadacit pitrvesenopasamkramya evam vaksyati:
vyakrtas tvam kulaputra tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena
anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi tavaite
gunah samvidyante, ye avaiartikanam bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam. ye ca te maya subhute avaiartikanam bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam akara lingani nimittany akhyatani tani tasya
bodhisattvasya na (adspg i 10) samvidyante. veditavyam subhute tad anyair
bodhisattvair mahasattvair maradhithito vatayam bodhisattvah. tat
kasya hetos? tatha hi subhute yany akara lingani nimittany
avaivartikasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya tani tasya na samvidyante.
anena ca namapadesena tadanyan bodhisattvan mahasattvan atimamsyate
uccagghisyaty ullapisyati kutsayisyati pamsayisyati. idam api
subhute namadhisthanena bodhisattvena mahasattvena marakarma
veditavyam. punar aparam subhute namadhisthanena bodhisattvena
mahasattvena marakarma veditavyam. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi subhute
bodhisattvah satsu paramitasv acaritavi skandhamaram na janati,
rupam na janati, vedanasamjñasamskaran vijñanam na janati.
[f. 217b?] tam ca marah papiyan namadhisthanena vyakarisyati:
yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasyeti idam nama
bhavisyati iti. yadi ca tena bodhisattvena namadheyam anuvitarkitam
anuvicintitam anuvicaritam bhavisyati, tatra dusprajñajatiyasya
bodhisattvasya anupayakusalasyaivam bhavisyati: yat tan maya
namadheyam manasa anuvitarkitam anuvincintitam anuvicaritam, idam me
'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya namadheyam bhavisyati.
yatha yatha marah papiyan nirdeksyati, marakayika devata
maradhithito va bhiksus, tatha tathasyaivam bhavisyati: yatha
ca me cittotpada utpanno, yatha ca me namadheyam anena bhiksuna
nirdistam sameti nama namna ahan tena tathagatena arhata
samyaksambuddhena vyakrto 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhav iti. ye ca te
maya subhute avaiartikasya bodhisattvasya (adspg i 11) mahasattvasya
akara lingani nimittany akhyatani tani tasya bodhisattvasya na
samvidyante. tena casau namna tena ca vyakaranapadesena anyan
bodhisattvan mahasattvan atimamsyate. sa taya atimananataya
duribhavisyaty anuttarasyah samyaksambodheh.
tasyopayakausalavirahitasya prajñaparamitavirahitasya
kalyanamitravirahitasya papamitrparigrhitasya dve bhumi
pratikanksitavye, yaduta sravakabhumir va pratyekabuddhabhumir va,
atha va ciram suciram samdhavya samsrtya kalyanamitrani
sevitva bhajitva paryupasya imam eva prajñaparamitam agamyā
anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. sacet punah subhute
bodhisattvah kalyanamitrani na abhiksnam lapsyate darsanaya
vandanaya paryupasanaya, sacet tenaiva ca atmabhavapratilambhena tan
paurvikams cittotpadan na vigarhisyati na pratidesayisyati, tasya
dve bhumi pratikanksitavye, yaduta sravakabhumir va
pratyekabuddhabhumir ya. tadyathapi nama subhute sravakayaniyo
bhiksus catasnam mulapattinam anyataranyataram apattim
adhyapadya abhiksus bhavaty asramano bhavaty asakyaputriyah so

'bhavyas tenaiva atmabhavena caturnam sramanyaphalanam
 anyataranyatarañc chramanyaphalam anupraptum. evam eva subhute gurutaro
 'yam cittotpado yo namapadesena bodhisattvasya manyanasahagatas
 cittotpada utpannas, tena ca namadheya matrena anyan bodhisattvan
 mahasattvan vimamsyate avamamsyate atimamsyate ayan tena gurutaras
 cittotpado veditavyah. (adspg i 12) iti hi subhute imani namavyapadesena
 utpatsyante marakarmani suksmani. tisthantu subhute catasro
 guruka mulapattayah. pañcabhyah anantaryebhyo gurutaro 'yam
 cittotpadah yo 'yam bodhisattvasya namapadesena manyanasahagatas
 cittotpada utpannah. ayan tena gurutaras cittotpado veditavyah. punar
 aparam subhute vivekagunapadesena bodhisattvam mahasattvam marah
 papiyan upasamkramisyaty upasamkramyaivam vaksyati: vivekasya
 tathagato [f. 218a?] varnavadi na ca aham subhute evam vivekam
 vadami bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya yaduta aranyani vanaprasthani
 prantani sayyasanani. aha: kah punar bhagavam bodhisattvasya
 mahasattvasya anyo viveko yadi na aranyani vanaprasthani prantani
 sayyasanani kidrgrupah sa bhagavann anyo viveko bodhisattvasya
 mahasattvasya? bhagavan aha: sacet subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo vivikto
 bhavati sravakapratyekabuddhapratisamyuktair manasikarair vivikto bhavati
 bodhisattvo mahasattvah aranyesu vanaprasthesu prantesu
 sayyasanesu viharati vivikta eva viharati bodhisattvo mahasattvah.
 ayam subhute viveko maya anujñato bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya anena ced
 vivekena ratrim divam ca viharati vivikta eva viharati bodhisattvo (adspg
 i 13) mahasattvah yas ca maya subhute viveko 'nujñato
 bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam, yam ca punar enam marah
 papiyan vivekam upadeksaty aranyesu vanaprasthesu prantesu
 sayyasanesu viharati sa tena vivekena samkirna eva san
 sravakapratyekabuddhabhumipratisamyuktair manasikarair avirahita
 prajñāparamita anabhisamyukto sarvakarajñātam na
 paripurayisyati. evam so 'nena viharena viharan na
 parisuddhamanasikara eva sams tadanyan bodhisattvan mahasattvan
 atimamsyate. ye gramante viharanti. parisuddhacitta manasikarah
 sravakacittena asamkirnah pratyekabuddhacittena asamkirnas
 tadanyair va papakais cittotpadair asamkirnah
 dhyānavimokśasamadhisamapattinam abhijñāparijñāparipurim
 gatah. atha ca punah so 'nupayakusalo bodhisattvah kiñcapi
 yojanasatikesv atavikantaresv anapagatavyadamrgapaksisv
 anapagatacauracandalesv
 anapagatadamstrvyadaraksasa-anuvicaritesu (adspg i 14) tatra
 madhyagatah va samkalpayati varsam va varsasatam va
 varsasahasram va varsasatasahasram va varsakotim va
 varsakotisatam va varsakotisahasram va
 varsakotisatasahasram va varsakotiniyutasatasahasram va tato
 vottari imañ ca vivekam na janiyad yena vivekena bodhisattva
 mahasattva adhyasayasamprasthita viharanti, samkirna eva viharati
 bodhisattvo mahasattvah, samklistha eva tatra viveke nisrita alino
 'dhyavasito 'idhyavasitavan, na me sa tavata cittam abhiradhayati. yas ca

maya viveka akhyato bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam tena vivekena
samanvagatas tasminn api sa viveke na samdrsyate. tat kasya hetos? tatha
hi sa virahitas tena vivekena. tam enam marah papiyan upasamkramya
uparyantarikse sthitvaivam vaksyati: sadhu sadhu kulaputra esa sa
bhuto vivekas tathagatena akhyatah etena tvam vivekena vihara. evam
tvam ksipram anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyase. sa tato
vivekat tam vivekam pradhanatamam manyamanah punar api gramantam
avatirya tadanyan bodhisattvayanikan bhiksun
parisuddhacittamanasikaran yavat pesalan kalyanadharmano
'vamamsyate. samkirnavihareneme ayusmanto viharanti, ye te
viviktam viharisyanti bodhisattva mahasattvas [f. 218b] tan
samkirnaviharinas codayisyaty akirnaviharinas codayisyaty
atimamsyate. ye ca te samkirnaviharino viharisyanti, tan
viviktaviharena samudacarisyati, tatra ca gauravam utpadayisyati.
yatra ca gauravam utpadayitavyam tatra manam utpadayisyati. tat kasya
heto? tatha hi sa mamsyate, aham amanusyais codye aham amanusyaih
smarye. esa subhute viharo yena viharena aham viharami. ko
gramantaviharinas codayisyati. ko gramantaviharinah
smarayisyati? evam sa bodhisattvo bodhisattvayanikan kulaputran
atimamsyate. ayam subhute pudgalo bodhisattvas candalo veditavyo
bodhisattvadusi veditavyo bodhisattvaprativarniko veditavyah caurah
sadevamanusasure loke cauro veditavyah. sa ca punah
bodhisattvayanikaih kulaputtraih kuladuhitrabhir va tadrjgatiyah
pudgalo na sevitavyo na bhaksitavyo na paryupasitavyah. tat kasya hetor?
adhimanika hi subhute te tatharupah pudgala veditavyah. yasya khalu
punar bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya aparityakta sarvakarajñata
aparityakta ca anuttara samyaksambodhis, tena bodhisattvena mahasattvena
adhyasayena anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamena,
sarvasattvanam artham kartukamena tadrjgatiyah pudgala na
sevitavya na bhajitavya na paryupasitavyah. api tu khalu svarthayogam
anuyuktana bhavitavyam. nityam udvignamanasena. samsarad
utrastamanasena. asamsrstena traidhatuke. tatraiva ca
bodhisattvacandalaih maitry utpadayitavya tatraiva anukampam
upadaya karunyata utpadayitavya. muditopeksotpadayitavya. evam ca
cittam utpadayitavyam, tatha karisyami yathaite mama dosah
sarvatha sarvam sarvena sarvam na bhavisyanti, notpatsyante. saced
utpatsyante, ksipram etam prahasyami iti siksa karaniya. ayam
subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam svayamabhijñaparakramo
veditavyah. punar aparam subhute (adspg i 16) bodhisattvena mahasattvena
adhyasayena anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamena
kalyanamitrani sevitavyani bhajitavyani paryupasitavyani. aha: kani
punar bhagavan bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam kalyanamitrani
veditavyani? bhagavan aha: buddha bhagavantah subhute bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam kalyanamitrani veditavyani, bodhisattva api subhute
mahasattva bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam kalyanamitrani
veditavyani, sravaka api subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam
kalyanamitrani veditavyani, ye ca satparamitan akhyayanti

desayanti prakasayanti. [f. 219a] prasthapayanti vivaranti vibhajanti
uttanikurvanti samprakasayanti, ime 'pi subhute bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam kalyanamitrani veditavyani. punar aparam subhute
satparamita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam kalyanamitrani
veditavyani, catvari smrtiyupasthanani yavad astadasavenika
buddhadharma bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam kalyanamitrani
veditavyani, tathata bhutakotir dharmadhatur bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam kalyanamitrani veditavyani. punar aparam subhute
satparamita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam sastaro
veditavyah, satparamita margah, satparamita alokah.
satparamita ulka avabhaso buddhir medha prajña, satparamitas
tranam, satparamitah saranam, satparamita
parayanam, satparamita mata. catvari smrtiyupasthanani yavat
sarvakarajñata sarvavasananusandhi prahanaya samvartate. tat kasya
hetoh? tatha hi subhute ye 'pi te 'bhuvann (adspg i 17) atite 'dhvani
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhas, tesam api buddhanam
bhagavatam ima eva bodhipaksya dharmah matapitarau bhuvan. ye 'pi te
subhute bhavisyanty anagate 'dhvani tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddhas tesam api subhute buddhanam bhagavatam ima eva
bodhipaksya dharmah matapitarau bhavisyanti. ye 'pi te subhute
etarhi dasasu diksu lokadhatusu buddha bhagavantas tisthanti
dhryante yapayanti dharmā ca desayanti, tesam api buddhanam
bhagavatam ima eva bodhipaksya dharmā matapitarau. tat kasya hetoh?
tatha hi subhute ato niyata atitanagata pratyutpanna buddha
bhagavantas. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamena, buddhaksetram
parisodhayitukamena, sattvam paripacayitukamena, caturbhih
samgrahavastubhih sattvah samgrhitavyah. katamais caturbhir?
yaduta danena priyavacane na arthacaryaya samanarthataya. imam apy aham
subhute arthavasam sampasyann evam vadami: ete bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam sastaro matapitarau layanam tranam dvipam
saranam parayanam yadutesa eva bodhipaksya dharmā. tasmāt
tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena aparapraneyatam gantukamena
aparapraneyatayam sthatukamena, sarvasattvanam samsayamc
chetukamena, buddhaksetram parisodhayitukamena, sattvams ca
paripacayitukamena ihaiva prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam. tat kasya
hetoh? atra hi prajñāparamitayam te dharmā vistarenopadista
yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksitavyam. subhutih aha:
kimlaksana bhagavam prajñāparamita? bhagavan aha:
akasaśamgalaksana (adspg i 18) subhute prajñāparamita. na
subhute prajñāparamita [f. 219b] laksanam, na
prajñāparamitayah kim laksanam. aha: syad bhagavam paryayo
yena laksanena prajñāparamita samvidyate tena laksanena
sarvadharmah samvidyerañ? bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat
yena laksanena prajñāparamita samvidyate tenaiva laksanena
sarvadharmah samvidyante. tat kasya hetoh? sarvadharmā hi subhute
viviktasvabhavañ sarvadharmah svabhavasunyañ. anena subhute

paryayena yena laksanena prajñaparamita samvidyate, tena laksanena sarvadharmah samvidyante. yaduta sunyatalaksanena viviktalaksanena. aha: yadi bhagavam sarvadharmah sarvadharmair viviktah sarvadharmah sarvadharmaih sunyas, tat katham bhagavam sattvanam samklesavyavadanam prajñayate. na hi bhagavam viviktam samklisyate na vyavadayate, na sunyata samklisyate na vyavadayate. na viviktam na? sunyata anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. na viviktena sunyatayam kascid dharma upalabhyate. na viviktena sunyatayam sattva upalabhyate yo bodhim abhisambudhyeta asya bhagavam vayam bhasitasya katham arthan ajaniyama? bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute dirgharatram sattva ahamkaramamakare caranti? aha: evam etad bhagavann evam etat sugatah. dirgharatram sattva ahamkaramamakare caranti. bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute api nv ahamkaramamakarau viviktau sunyau? aha: sunyau bhagavamc chunyau sugatah. bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute api nv ahamkaramamakarena sattvah samsaranti samdhavanti. aha: evam etad bhagavann evam etat sugatah. ahamkaramamakarena sattvah samdhavanti samsaranti. bhagavan aha: evam khalu subhute sattvasamklesah prajñayate: yatra na ahamkaro na mamakarah tatra nodgrahah, (adspg i 19) nodgrahah na tatra sattvah sandhavanti na samsaranti, na tatra samklesah. evam khalu subhute sattvanam vyavadanam prajñayate. aha: evam caram bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo na rupe carali, na vedanayam na samjñayam na samskaresu na vijñane carati. na caturso smrtyupasthanesu carati yavan na astadasesv avenikesu buddharmesu carati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi te dharma nopalabhyante yas cared yata va cared yatra va cared. evam caram bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo anavamardaniyo bhavati. sadevamanusasurena lokena. evam caram punar bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvasravakapratyekabuddhair na sakyam abhibhavitum. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi so 'nabhibhutasthane sthito yaduta bodhisattvanyame, anabhibhuto hi bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva sarvakarajñatamanasikarena avirahita evam caram bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva sarvakarajñataya abhyasi bhavati. bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute [f. 220a] yavatyo jambudvipaka sattvas te sarve manusyakam atmabhavam pratilabheran, manusyakam atmabhavam pratilabhya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyeran, tan ca kascid eva kulaputro va kuladuhita va. yavajjivam tisthanto satkuryat gurukuryat manayet pujayet, tac ca kusalamulam anuttarayam samyaksambodhau parinamayet, tat kim manyase subhute api nu sa kulaputro va kuladuhita va tatonidanam bahu punyam prasaved? aha: bahu bhagavan bahu sugata. bhagavan aha: atah subhute sa kulaputro (adspg i 20) va kuladuhita va tatonidanam bahutaram punyam prasaved yah prajñaparamitam paresam acaksita desayet prakasayet prasthapayed vivared vibhaged uttanikuryat samprakasayet prajñaparamitapratismyuktis ca manasikarair viharet, evam yavantas trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvams te sarve manusyakam atmabhavam pratilabherams, tan kascid eva kulaputro va kuladuhita va

dasasu kusalesu karmapathesu pratisthapayet, caturesu dhyanesu
caturesu apramanesu catasrisv arupyasamapattisu yavat
srotaapattiphale sakrdagamiphale anagamiphale arhattve pratyekabodhau
pratisthapayed, anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau pratisthapayet
tañ ca kusalamulan anuttarayai samyaksambodhaye parinamayet, tat
kim manyase subhute api nu sa kulaputro va kuladuhita va tatonidanam
bahu punyam prasavet? aha: bahu bhagavan bahu sugata. bhagavan aha:
atah subhute sa kulaputro va kuladuhita va bahutaram punyam
prasaved, ya imam praññaparamitam paresam acaksita desayet
prakasayet prasthapayed vivared vibhaged uttanikuryat samprakasayet
sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktais ca manasikarair viharet, sa subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvasattvanam daksiniyatam gacchati.
tat kasya hetos? tatha hi na kasyacit sattvasya tadrso viharo yadrso
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya, sthapayitva tathagatam arhantam
samyaksambuddham. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi te kulaputra
praññaparamitayam caranto mahamaitrim abhinirharanti, sarvasattvan
vadhyagatan iva samanupasyanti, te mahakarunam abhinirharanti, te tena
viharena viharamto muditaya pramodanto 'bhipramodanti. te (adspg i 21)
mahamuditam abhinirharanti. te tena nimittena sardham na samvasanti. te
mahopeksam pratilabhante. ayam subhute bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam maham praññaloko yaduta danaparamitalokah
silaparamitalokah ksantiparamitalokah viryaparamitalokah
dhyanaaramitalokah praññaparamitalokah. anabhisambuddha api te
kulaputrah sarvasattvanam daksiniyatam gacchanti, na ca
vivartante 'nuttarayah samyaksambodheh. yasya ca te paribhuñjate
civarapindapasayyanaganapratyayabhaisajyapariskaran [f.
220b] te praññaparamitapratisamyuktair manasikarair viharanto
dayakadanapatinam daksinam sodhayanti, sarvakarajñatayas ca
abhyasi bhavanti. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
amogham rastrapindam paribhoktukamena sarvasattvanam margam
upadesayitukamena, vipulam avabhasam kartukamena,
traidhatukabandhanagatan sattvan parimocayitukamena, sarvasattvanam
anuttaram praññacaksur utpadayitukamena,
praññaparamitapratisamyuktair manasikarair satatasamitam vihartavyam.
sacet subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah tair
praññaparamitapratisamyuktair manasikarair viharet tena
praññaparamitapratisamyukta eva katha kathitavya. tena
praññaparamitapratisamyuktan eva kathan kathitva
praññaparamitapratisamyuktair eva manasikarair vihartavyam. tena
praññaparamita pratisamyuktamanasikarena viharata anyesam
manasikaranam avakaso na datavyah, tatha ca kartavyam yatha tair
eva praññaparamitapratisamyuktair manasikarair ratrim divam
aniksiptadhuro (adspg i 22) viharet. tadyathapi nama subhute kenacid eva
purusena maniratnam apratilabdhapurvam bhavet. so yena samayena
pratilabheta tan maniratnam pratilabhya udarena
priti Pramodyasaumanasyena samanvagato bhavet. tasya sahapratilambham eva tan
maniratnam punah pranasyet sa tatonidanam mahata

dukkhadaurmanasyena samyukto bhavet. sa? tasya satatasamitam
ratnapratisamyukta eva manasikarah pravarterann: aho vataham tena
manoramena maniratnena visamyukta iti. evam eva subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena ratnam idam iti sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair manasikarair
avirahitena bhavitavyam. na ca tat sarvakarajñataratna namitavyam eva
satatam sukhasaumanasya bahulo bhavisyati. aha: yat punar bhagavam
sarvamanasikara svabhavena virahitah sarvamanasikarah svabhavena
sunya, tat katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah
sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair manasikarair avirahito bhavati? na hi
virahite bodhisattva upalabhyate, na manasikaro na sarvakarajñata.
bhagavan aha: sacet punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva evam janati:
virahitah sarvadharmah svabhavena. te na sravakaih krta na
pratyekabuddhair krta na ca buddhair bhagavadbhir krta sthitaivaisam
dharmanam dharmata dharmasthitita dharmaniyamata tathata avitathata
ananyatathata dharmadhatur bhutakotih. avirahito bodhisattvo mahasattvo
prajñaparamitaya bhavati. tat kasya hetor? [f. 221a] esa hi subhute
prajñaparamita svabhavena vivikta, svabhavena sunya, sa naiva
vivardhate na ca parihiyate. aha: saced bhagavan prajñaparamita
svabhavena vivikta svabhavena sunya, katham bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam samudagamya (adspg i 23) anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate? bhagavan aha: na subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo prajñaparamitayam samudagamya vivardhate va parihiyate
va, na bhutakotir vivardhate va parihiyate va, na dharmadhatur
vivardhate va parihiyate va. tat kasya hetoh? na hi prajñaparamita
ekam na dve, sacet subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya evam
bhasyamane cittam na avaliyate na samliyate nottrasyati na
santrasyati na samtrasam apadyate, nistha tatra gantavyas sthito
'yam bodhisattvo mahasattvah avaiivartyadhatau. caraty ayam bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam. subhutih aha: kim punar bhagavan
yeyam prajñaparamita sunyata riktata vasikata asarakata sa
prajñaparamitayam carati? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha:
tato 'nyatra bhagavan prajñaparamitaya kascid dharmata upalabhyate yah
prajñaparamitayam carati? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha:
kaccit punar bhagavan prajñaparamita prajñaparamitayam carati?
bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha: kaccit punar bhagavamc chunyata
sunnyatayam carati? bhagavan aha : no hidam subhute. aha: kaccit
punar bhagavan anyatra sunyatayah sunyatayam carati? bhagavan
aha: no hidam subhute. aha: kim punar bhagavan rupam
prajñaparamitayam carati. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam
prajñaparamitayam carati? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha:
kim punar bhagavan satparamita prajñaparamitayam caranti, yavad
astadasavenika buddhadharmah prajñaparamitayam caranti?
bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha: kim punar bhagavan ya
rupasunyatariktatatucchata-asarakatatathata-avitathata-ananyatathata
, dharmata dharmadhatu dharmaniyamata bhutakotih (adspg i 24) sa
prajñaparamitayam carati? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha:
kim punar bhagavan yavad astadasavenikanam

buddhadharmanam

sunyatariktatucchata-asarakatatathata-avitathata-ananyatathata
dharmata dharmadhatu dharmaniyamata bhutakotih sa

prajñāparamitayam carati? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha:

sacet punar bhagavann ete dharma na caranti prajñāparamitayam, tat

katham punar bodhisattvo mahasattvas carati prajñāparamitayam?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute samanupasyasi tvam tam

dharmam yat prajñāparamitayam [f. 221b] carati? aha: no hidam

bhagavan. bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute samanupasyasi tvam tam

prajñāparamitam yatra bodhisattvena caritavyam? aha: no hidam

bhagavan. bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute yad dharma yam tvam na

samanupasyasi. kascit sa dharma upalabhyate? aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute yo dharmo nopalabhyate api nu sa

dharma utpatsyate va nirotsyate va? aha: no hidam bhagavan. bhagavan

aha: iyam subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam anutpattikesu

dharmesu ksantih. evamrupaya subhute ksantya samanvagato.

bodhisattvo mahasattvo vyakryate buddhair bhagavadbhir anuttarasyam

samyaksambodhau. iyam ucyate subhute dasabalavaisaradyapratismvin

mahamaitrya mahakaruna astadasavenikabuddhadharma

pratisamvider tam. yam pratipadyamano bodhisattvo mahasattva. evam

caran evam ghatamanah (adspg i 25) evam vyayacchamano

anuttarasamyaksambuddhajñanam mahajñanam

sarvakarajñatajñanam nanuprapsyatiti. nedam sthanam vidyate.

tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tena bodhisattvena mahasattvena anutpattikesu

dharmesu ksantih pratilabdha. tasya na kadacit tesam

dharmam hanir bhavisyati, yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim

abhisambhotsyate. subhutir aha: kim punar bhagavan sarvadharmanam

utpada vyakryate bodhisattvo mahasattvo anuttarasyam

samyaksambodhau? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha: kim punar

bhagavan sarvadharmanam anutpattikataya vyakryate bodhisattvo

mahasattvo 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhau? bhagavan aha: no hidam

subhute. aha: tat kim bhagavan naivotpattito nanutpattito vyakryate

bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhau? bhagavan aha: no

hidam subhute. aha: sacet punar bhagavan naivotpattito nanutpattito

bodhisattvo vyakryate 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhau, tat katham

idanim vyakaranam bhavati bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya

anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau? bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute

samanupasyasi tvam tad dharmam yo vyakryate 'nuttarasyam

samyaksambodhau? aha: no hidam bhagavan. na nahan tad dharmam

samanupasyami yo dharmo vyakryate 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhau. tam

apy aham bhagavan dharmam na samanupasyami yo dharmo 'bhisambudhyate

yena va dharmena abhisambudhyate. ta. bhagavan aha: evam etat

subhute evam etat. sarvadharman anupalambhamanasya (adspg i 26)

bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya naivam bhavaty. aham abhisambhotsye. anena

abhisambhotsyate idam abhisambhotsyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi

subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam caratah sarva

ete vikalpa na samvidyante. tat [f. 222a] kasya hetoh? avikalpa hi

subhute prajñāparamita. [55]

parivarta 56.

atha sakro devanam indro bhagavantam etad avocat: gambhira bhagavan
prajñāparamita dudrsya duranubodha atarkya atarka avacara yavat
suksma nipuna panditavijñavedaniya bhagavan prajñāparamita
atyantiviviktatam upadaya. na te bhagavan sattva avarakena kusalamulena
samanvagata bhavisyanti, ya imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam
srosyanti dharayisyanti vacayisyanti paryavapsyanti tathatvaya ca
pratipatsyante na ca anyesam cittacaitasikanam dharmanam
avakasam dasyanti yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsjante. bhagavan aha: evam etat kausika evam etat. na te
sattva avarakena kusalamulena samanvagata bhavisyanti ya imam
gambhiram prajñāparamitam srosyanti dharayisyanti
vacayisyanti. tathatvaya ca pratipatsyante na ca anyesam
cittacaitasikanam dharmanam avakasam dasyanti. yavad anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyante. tat kim manyase kausika ye ca
yavantyo jambudvipaka sattvas te sarve dasabhih kusalah
karmapathaih samanvagata bhavayus caturbhir dhyanaish caturbhir
apramanais catasrbhir arupyasamapattibhih pancabhir
abhijñabhih, yas ca kaluputro va kuladuhita va imam gambhiram
prajñāparamitam udgrhnyad dharayed vacayet paryavapnuyat
udgrhya dharayitva vacayitva paryavapya tathatvaya pratipadyeta.
(adspg i 28) asya kausika kusalamulasya etat paurvakam kusalamulam
satatamim api kalam nopaiti, sahasratamim api satasahasratamim api.
kotitamim api yavat kotiniyutasatasahasratamim api kalam nopaiti.
samkhyam api kalam api gananam apy upanisam api na ksamate. atha
anyataro bhiksu. sakram devanam indram etad avocat: abhibhuta
kaubhiksu (sic). sakram devanam indram etad avocat: abhibhuta kausika
tena kulaputrena va kuladuhitra va te
sarvajamcaturdhyanasamanvagatas (sic) caturapramanasamanvagatas
caturarupyasamapattisamanvagatah pancabhijñāsamanvagata ya
imam prajñāparamitam aviksiptena cittena udgrahisyati
dharayisyati vacayisyati paryavapsyati tathatvaya ca pratipatsyate.
na canyesam cittacaitasikanam dharmanam avakasam dasyati,
yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. evam ukte sakro
devanam indras tam bhiksum etad avocat: ekacittotpadena bhiksos tena
bodhisattvena mahasattvena te sarvajambudvipaka sattva
dasakusalakarmapathasamanvagatas caturdhyanasamanvagatas
caturapramanasamanvagatas caturarupyasamapattisamanvagatah
pancabhijñāsamanvagata abhibhuta. kah punar vado ya imam
gambhiram prajñāparamitam udgrahisyati dharayisyati [f. 222b]
paryavapsyati udgrhya dharayitva vacayitva paryavapya tathatvaya
pratipatsyate. tena sadevamanusasuero loko abhibhuto bhavisyati
sadevamanusapuram lokam abhibhavam gamisyati. na kevalam
sadevamanusapuram lokam abhibhavam gamisyati bodhisattva mahasattvo.
ye 'pi te srotaapannah sakrdagaminō 'nagamino (adspg i 29) 'rhantah

pratyekabuddhas tan api sarvan abhibhavam gamisyati bodhisattvo mahasattvah. na kevalam srotaapanna yavat pratyekabuddha, ye 'pi te bodhisattva mahasattva danaparamitayam caramty upayakausalavirahita prajñaparamitavirahitas tan api sarvan abhibhavam gamisyati bodhisattvo mahasattvah. na kevalam ye danaparamitayam caranti, ye 'pi te bodhisattva mahasattvah silaparamitayam caranty upayakausalavirahitah prajñaparamitavirahitas tan apy abhibhavam gamisyati bodhisattvo mahasattva. na kevalam ye ksanti paramitayam caranti, ye 'pi te bodhisattva mahasattva viryaparamitayam caranty upayakausalavirahitas prajñaparamitaya virahitas tan apy abhibhavam gamisyati bodhisattvo mahasattva. na kevalam ye viryaparamitayam caranti, ye 'pi te bodhisattva mahasattva dhyana-paramitayam caranty upayakausalavirahitah prajñaparamitavirahitas tan apy abhibhavam gamisyati bodhisattvo mahasattvah. ye te bodhisattva mahasattva yathopadistayam prajñaparamitayam caranti, te sadevamanusasurena lokena na sakyam abhibhavitum. prajñaparamitayam yas carati bodhisattvo mahasattvo yathopadistam prajñaparamitam anuvartate, ayam bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvakarajñatavamsasya anupacchedaya sthitah. ayam bodhisattvo mahasattvas tathagatan na durikaroti. ayam bodhisattvo mahasattvah evam pratipadyamano na viragayati bodhimandam. ayam bodhisattvo mahasattvah sattvan samsidan uddhartukamah. ayam bodhisattvo mahasattvah evam siksamano bodhisattvasiksasam na sravakasiksasam siksate. na pratyekabuddhasiksasam siksate. evam (adspg i 30) siksamanasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya catvaro maharajano upasamkramitavyam mamsyamte, upasamkramyaivam vaksyanti: sigham bho mahapurusa siksasva laghu siksasva imani tani catvari patrani yani tvaya parigrhitavyani bodhimandanisane 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhya yani parigrahitani paurvakais tathagatair arhadbhih samyaksambuddhai. evam siksamanam bodhisattvam mahasattvam prajñaparamitayam upasamkramitavyam mamsyante catvaro maharajakayikah devaraja. sardham maharajakayikair devaputrai punar trayastrimsa devaputra apy enam upasamkramitavyam mamsyamte. sardham trayastrimsair devaputraihsuyamo 'pi devaraja upasamkramitavyam mamsyamte, sardham yamair devaputrai samtusito 'pi devaraja upasamkramitavyam mamsyamte, sardham tusitair devaputraihs nirmito 'pi devaraja upasamkramitavyam mamsyamte. sardham nirmanaratibhir devaputraihs vasavarty api devaraja upasamkramitavyam mamsyante, sardham vasavartibhir devaputraihs brahmapi sahampatir upasamkramitavyam mamsyate. sardham brahmakayikair devaputraihs abhasvara api deva upasamkramitavyam mamsyamte. subhakrtsnah brhatphalah avrhah atapah [f. 223a] sudrsah sudarsanah suddhavasakayika deva upasamkramitavyam mamsyante. yo bodhisattvo mahasattva iha gambhirayam prajñaparamitayam

yathopadisthayam carati, tathagatair arhadbhiih samyaksambuddhair
sa bodhisattvo mahasattvo nityam samanvahrto bhavisyati ya iha
gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam carisyati. evam carato
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam
yani kanicil laukikani dukkhani paropakramani (adspg i 31) kaye
utpatsyante tani sarvena sarvam kaye notpatsyante. na nipatsyanti. ime
bhikṣor drstadharmika guna bhavisyanti tasya bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasyeha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam caratah. tasmin
samaye yani tani sannipatikani glanyani, tadyatha caksurogah
srotrarogah jihvarogo dantasulam kayasulam cittasulam yavat
tani sarvani kaye notpatsyante na nipatsyanti. ime bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya drstadharmika gunah pratikamksitavya iha
gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam caratah. athayusmatah
anandasyaitad abhut: kim ayam sakro devanam indra atmiyena svakena
pratibhanena prajñāparamitam upadisati. prajñāparamitayas ca
gunanusamsana utaho buddha anubhavana? atha sakro devanam indra
ayusmata anandasya cetasyaiva cetahparivitarkam ajñaya ayusmantam
anandam etad avocat: buddha anubhava esa bhadanta ananda veditavyo yo
'ham prajñāparamitam upadisami. prajñāparamitayas ca
gunanusamsam. atha bhagavan ayusmantam anandam etad avocat: evam
etat ananda evam etat, tathagatasyaiso 'nubhava tathagatasyaitad
adhistanam. yac cakro devanam indrah prajñāparamitam upadisati.
asyas ca prajñāparamitaya gunanusamsan. yasmin khalu punar samaye
ananda bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam siksate
prajñāparamitayam yogam apadyate prajñāparamitam bhavayati,
tasmim samaye ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau marah papiyams
te sarve samsayaprapta bhavanti: kim ayam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
bhutakotim saksatkṛtya srotaapattiphalam anuprapsyati (adspg i 32)
sakrdagamiphalam anagamiphalam arhatvam pratyekabuddhatvam
anuprapsyati, utaho 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate? punar
aparam ananda yasmin samaye bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitaya
avirahito bhavati tasmin samaye marah papiyamc chokasalyaviddho
bhavati. punar aparam ananda bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya marah papiyan
ulkapatan avasrjati. bhayam janayaty apy eva nama bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya avalinata bhavet romaharso va bhaved avalinacittata va
bhaved ekacittaviksepo va bhavet sarvakarajñāatamanasikarat.
athayusman anando bhagavantam etad avocat: kina punar bhagavan sarvan
bodhisattvan mahasattvan marah papiyan upasamkramati
vihethanabhiprayah? bhagavan aha: na khalv ananda sarvam
bodhisattvam mahasattvan marah papiyan upasamkramati
vihethanabhiprayah. ananda aha: kiyadrupan purusan
upasamkramati? [f. 223b] bhagavan aha: yesam ananda bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam purvantatah iha gambhirayam
prajñāparamitayam bhasyamanayam cittam nadhimuktam tam
mara papiyan upasamkramati vihethanabhiprayah. punar aparam
ananda ya iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam
bhasyamanayam bodhisattva samsayaprapta 'bhuvan syad veyam

prajñāparamita na va syad iyam prajñāparamita, etan ananda
marah papiyan upasamkramati vihethanabhiprayah. punar (adspg i
33) aparam ananda bodhisattvah kalyanamitravirahito bhavati. so
'pasyam kalyanamitram imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam na
srnoti. asrnavan na janati, ajanam na tathatvaya pratipadyate.
katham prajñāparamita bhavayitavyeti. punar aparam ananda
bodhisattvah prajñāparamitaya virahitah asaddharmaparigraham karoty
asyapy ananda bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya marah papiyan avakasam
labhate. punar aparam ananda prajñāparamitaya virahito bodhisattvo
mahasattvah asaddharmasya varnam bhasate, tatra marasya papiyasa
evam bhavati: sahayako 'yam mama yo asaddharmasya varnam bhasate,
bahunam apy esa bodhisattvayanikanam sahayako labdho yo
'saddharmasya varnam bhasate. ayam mama abhiprayam
paripurayisyati, yat te bodhisattvayanika dvayor bhumyo sthasyanti.
yaduta sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabumau va. punar aparam ananda
kiyadrupasya bodhisattvasya maro 'vataram labhate? yo bodhisattva iha
gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam bhasyamanayam evam vadati:
gambhireyam prajñāparamita kin te 'naya gambhiraya
prajñāparamitaya srutaya bhasitaya dharitaya vacitaya
pariyavaptaya? aham eva tavad gadham nopalabhe. kutas tvam lapsyase?
asyapy ananda bodhisattvasya marah papiyan avataram labhate. punar
aparam ananda yasmim samaye bodhisattvo 'nyataran bodhisattvan
mahasattvan avamanyate: aham danaparamitayam carami yavad aham
prajñāparamitayam carami na tvam danaparamitayam carasi yavan
na tvam prajñāparamitayam carasi, asyapy (adspg i 34) ananda
bodhisattvasya marah papiyan avataram lapsyate. punar aparam ananda
yasmim samaye bodhisattva atmanam utkrstam manyate tasminn ananda
samaye marah papiyan tusto bhavaty udagra attamanah pramuditah
pritisaumanasyajato bhavati tasyapy ananda bodhisattvasya marah
papiyan avataram labhate. punar aparam ananda yasmin samaye
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya namagrahanam va gotragrahanam va
parikirtitam bhavati, sa tena namagrahanena va gotragrahanena va
tadanyan bodhisattvan mahasattvan pesalan yavat kalyanadharmano
'bhimanyate. atmanam utkarsayati. param pamsayati. te casya guna na
samvidyante, yany avaiartikanam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam
akara lingani nimittani. sa tair akaralinganimittair
asamvidyamanai klesam utpadayaty atmanam cotkarsayati params ca
pamsayati. evam ca vadati: na tvam atra bodhisattvayane sandrsyase na
bodhisattvagotre sandrsyase, yathaham atra bodhisattvayane
bodhisattvagotre samdrsye, sa tena tam bodhisattvayanikan pudgalam
kutsayati pamsayati. tatra marasya papiyasa evam bhavaty: asunyam me
bhavanam bhavisyaty utsada bhavisyanti mahanarakas tiryagyonir
yamalokah [f. 224a] pretavisayas ca. tatha tatha ca marah
papiyams tam bodhisattvam adhisthasyati. yatha adeyavacano
bhavisyati. tasya taya adeyavacanataya bahujanah srotavyam
sraddhatavyam mamsyante. tasya te srutva drstanugitam
apatsyante. te drstanugitam apadyamanas tathatvaya (adspg i 35)

siksisyante: te tathatvaya siksamanas tathatvaya
pratipadyamanah klesam vardhayisyanti, evam te viparyastaya
santatya yad yad eva karma arapsyante kayena va vaca va manasa va
sarvam tad anisthatvaya akantatvaya amana apatvaya
samvartisyate. evam te mahanaraka utsada bhavisyanti tiryagyonir
yamalokah pretavisaya utsado bhavisyati. marabhavanam utsado
bhavisyati. imam ananda arthavasam sampasyam marah papiyan
attamana bhavisyati, pramuditah pritisaumanasyajatah. punar aparam
ananda saced bodhisattvayanikah pudgalah sravakayanikena kulaputrena
sardham vivadati aham pradhanataro na tvam, tatra marasya papiyasa
evam bhavati: durikarisyati vatayam kulaputrah sarvakarajñatam.
na sa abhyasi bhavisyati sarvakarajñatayah. tat kasya hetoh? naite
kalahabhandanavigrahavivada sarvakarajñataya margah narakamarga
esa tiryagyonimarga esa yamalokamarga esa naisa margah
sarvakarajñatayah. punar aparam ananda saced bodhisattvayanikah
pudgalo 'parena bodhisattvayanikena pudgalena sardham
kalahabhandanavigrahavivadam karoti tatra marasya papiyasa evam
bhavati: ubhav etau durikarisyatas sarvakarajñatam. ubhav etau
nabhisambhotsyete 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim. tat kasya hetoh? tatha
hi naisa (adspg i 36) margah naisa pratipat sarvakarajñataya ya
abhyam kulaputrabhyam arabdhah, narakatiryagyoniyamalokamarga esa
ya abhyam kulaputrabhyam arabdhah. punar aparam ananda saced
avyakrto bodhisattvo vyakrtasya bodhisattvasya antike cittam aghatayet
kalahabhandanavigrahavivadam kuryat, tena punar eva tavata eva kalpan
samnahah sannaddhavyah yavanto 'sya te cittotpadah papaka
utpannah kalahabhandanavigrahavivadan kurvatah. saced asya
sarvakarajñata aparityakta bhavati. ananda aha: asti punar bhagavann
esam cittotpadanam nihsaranata utaho tavata eva kalpams
tena samnahah sannaddhavyah? bhagavan aha: sannihsarano maya
ananda dharmo desitah sravakayanikanam pratyekabuddhayanikanam
bodhisattvayanikanam ca pudgalanam. tatra ananda yo 'yam
bodhisattvayanikah pudgalo bodhisattvayanikena pudgalena sardham kalahet
va vivadeta va akrosed va paribhaseta va kalahitva vivadya akusya
paribhasya na pratidesayed anusayam vahed anubaddho 'nusayena viharen,
na aham ananda tasya pudgalasya nihsaranam vadami, avasyam eva tena
pudgalena tavata eva kalpam sannaha sannaddhavyah, saced asya
aparityakta bhavati sarvakarajñata. yah punar ananda bodhisattvo
mahasattvah kalahitva vivadya akusya paribhasya pratidesayati.
nanusayam vahaty ayatyam samvaram apadyate, durlabdha me labha
yan maya sarvasattvanam dukkham apahartavyam tad aham mantrite
pratimantrayami. yan maya sarvasattvanam samkramabhutena bhavitavyam.
so 'ham parasya apriyam (adspg i 37) vadami prativacanam dadami. evam
api me na kartavyam. jadaidamukasadrse na me bhavitavyam,
adhyasayas [f. 224b] ca me na vikopayitavyah, yat mayaite sattvah
parinirvapayitavyah anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhya tad
aham atraiva vyapadye tad aham atraiva ksubhyami na mayatra
vyapattavyam na mayatra ksubhitavyam. asya ananda bodhisattvasya

mahasattvasya sannihasaranam vadami, asya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya marah papiyan avataram na labhate. punar aparam ananda bodhisattvena mahasattvena sravakayanikaih pudgalaih sardham samsargo na kartavyam. sacet tisthante na kasyacid antike vyapattavyam na ksubhitavyam. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi naitan mama pratirupam syad yad aham esam antike vyapadyeyam va ksubhyeyam va. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy ete maya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhya sarvadhukhebhya parimocayitavyah. ananda aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvena mahasattvena bodhisattvayanikanam pudgalanam antike sthatavyam? bhagavan aha: tadyathapi nama ananda sastuh. evam bodhisattvena mahasattvena bodhisattvayanikasya pudgalasya antike sthatavyam. tat kasya hetor? esa me sahayaka ekanau samarudho yathaivanena siksitavyam tathaiva me siksitavyam. yatraiva anena siksitavyam. tatraiva maya siksitavyam. danaparamitayam (adspg i 38) yavat sarvakarajñatayam. evam ca tena cittam utpadayitavyam. sambodhimargadesaka esa me. sacet punar esa vyavakirne vihared apagatasarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair manasikarair na mayatra siksitavyam. sacet punar esa bodhisattvo mahasattvah avirahito viharet sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair manasikarair maya 'py evam siksitavyam. evam siksamano bodhisattvo mahasattvah samasikso bhavati. ((56))

parivarta 57.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katama bhagavam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam samata yatra samatayam bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksitavyam? bhagavan aha: adhyatmasunyata subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam samata, bahirdhasunyata subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam samata, adhyatmabahirdhasunyata subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam samata. yavad abhavasvabhavasunyata subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam samata. rupam rupena sunyam vedanasamjñasamskara vijñanam vijñanena sunyam yavad bodhir bodhya sunya, iyam subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam samata yatra samatayam bodhisattvo mahasattvah sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. aha: kim punar bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo yad rupasya ksayaya siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam, yad rupasya viragaya siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. yad rupasya nirodhaya siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. yad rupasya anutpada siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. yavad yad bodheh ksayaya siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. evam yavad bodher viragaya nirodhaya anutpada [f. 225a] siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. bhagavan aha: yat subhutih sthavira evam aha: yad rupasya ksayaya siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. yavad yad rupasya anutpada siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. yavad yad vedanayah samjñayah samskaranam vijñanasya ksayaya siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. yavad yad vedanayah samjñayah

samskaranam vijñanasya (adspg i 40) anutpada siksate
siksate sarvakarajñatayam, yavad yad bodheh ksayaya siksate
siksate sarvakarajñatayam. evam yad bodher viragaya nirodhaya
anutpada siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. vistarena
kartavyam. tat kim manyase subhute ya rupasya tathata ya vedanayah
samjñayah samskaranam vijñanasya tathata, yavad ya bodhes
tathata yavad ya tathagatasya tathata yaya tathataya tathagatah
prajñapyate. api nu sa tathata ksiyate va nirudhyate va prahiyate va?
aha: no hidam bhagavam no hidam sugata. bhagavan aha: evam
siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah tathatayam
siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam. na tathata ksiyate va
nirudhyate va prahiyate va. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah tathatayam siksate siksate sarvakarajñatayam.
evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah satsu
paramitasu siksate. yavac catursu smrtupasthanesu, yavad
astadasav avenikesu buddhadharmesu siksate siksate
sarvakarajñatayam. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sarvasiksaparamitam anuprapnoti. evam
siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo na sakyate marair va
marakayikabhir va devatabhir dharsayitum. evam siksamanah
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva ksipram eva avaiartyabhumim anuprapnoti.
evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah svake paitrke
tathagatagocare (adspg i 41) carati. evam siksamanah subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo nathakaranesu dharmesu siksate. evam
siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo mahamaitryam
siksate. mahakarunayam siksate. buddhaksetraparisodhanaya
siksate. sattvapariyakaya siksate. evam siksamanah subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvas triparivartadvadasakaradharmacakrapravartanaya
siksate. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
sarvasattvan parinirvapayisyami iti siksate. evam siksamanah
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvas tathagatavamsasya anupacchedaya
siksate. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
amrtasya dvaram vivarisyamiti siksate, asamskrtadhatum
sandarsayisyamiti siksate. na subhute sakyam hinasattvair
ihodarasiksayam siksatum. sarvasattvan samsarad
uddhartukamah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah ya iha siksayam
siksate. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo na
narakesu upapadyate. na tiryagyonau na yamaloke na pratyamtimesu
janapadesu upapadyate na pukkasacandalakulesu upapadyate. na kano
bhavati. na kubjo bhavati. na lamgo bhavati. nonango bhavati. na badhiro
bhavati. na pankapatito bhavati. na vikalendriyo bhavati. paripurnendriyo
bhavati, na aparipurnendriyah. na pranatipatiko bhavati.
nadattadayi [f. 225b] na kamamithyacariko (adspg i 42) na
mrsavadi na paisuniko na parusikah na sambhinnapralapi na
abhidhyalur na vyapannacitto na mithyadrstiko bhavati, na
mithyajivikaya jivitam samkalpayati. na abhuta parigrahako bhavati
na duhsilaparigrahako bhavati. evam siksamanah subhute

bodhisattvo mahasattvo na dirghayuskesu devesu upapadyate. tat kasya hetor? asty asyopayakausalam yenopayakausalasamanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvo na dirghayuskesu devesu upapadyate. tat punah katamad? yaduta ihaiva prajñāparamitayam upayakausalam upadistam. yena upayakausalena samanvagato dhyanani samapadyate. apramanani samapadyate. arupyasamapattis ca samapadyate, na dhyananam apramananam arupyasamapattinam ca vasena upapadyate. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvabuddhadharmabalaparisuddhim adhigacchati. yaduta sravakapratyekabuddhabhumiparisuddhitah. aha: yad bhagavam sarvadharmah prakrtiparisuddhas, tat katamasya dharmasya bodhisattvo mahasattvah parisuddhim adhigacchati? bhagavan aha: evam etat subhate evam etat tatha yatha vadasi. sarvadharmah subhute prakrtiparisuddhah, evam parisuddhesu subhute sarvadharmesu bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato ya cittasya asamsidanata, anavalinata, iyam subhute prajñāparamita. tat sarvabalaprthagjana etam dharmatam na jananti na pasyanti, tesam (adspg i 43) sattvanam krte bodhisattva mahasattva danaparamitayam caranti yavat prajñāparamitayam caranti yavat sarvakarajñatayam caranti. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmabalavaisaradyatam pratilabhate na ca sravakapratyekabuddhabhumau patati evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvasattvacittacaritavispanditanam param gacchati. tadyathapi nama subhute alpakas te mahaprthivipradesa yatra jambunadam survarnam jatarupam utpadyate. evam eva subhute alpakas te sattva ya iha siksayam siksante, yaduta prajñāparamitasiksayam. ato bahutarah te sattvah ye sravakabhūmaye va pratyekabuddhabhumaye va sampratisthante. tadyathapi nama subhute alpakas te sattva ye cakravartirajasamvartaniyam karma samadaya vartante. ato bahutaras te sattvah ye kottarajasamvartaniyam karma samadaya vartante. evam eva subhute alpakas te sattva ye imam sarvajñatamargam samarohanti. ato bahutarah sattvah ye sravakapratyekabuddhamargam samarohanti. ye 'pi te subhute bodhisattva mahasattva anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye samprasthitah, ato 'lpatarakas te bodhisattva mahasattva ye tathatvaya pratipadyante, ato bahutara ye sravakatvaya va pratyekabuddhatvaya va tisthanti. ye 'pi te subhute bodhisattvayanikah kulaputrah prajñāparamitayam viharantah nihsamsayena (adspg i 44) avaiartikabhūmim akramanti. atah prabhutatara ye na avaiartikabhūmim avakramanti. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena [f. 226a] avaiartikabhūmim aimpraptukamena avaiartikabhūmau gananam dantukamenehaiva prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carata na matsaryasahagatam cittam utpadyate, na dauhsilyasahagatam cittam utpadyate, na ksobhasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na kausidyasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na viksepasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na dausprajñasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na

ragasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na dvesasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na mohasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na khilrasahagatam cittam utpadyate. na rupasahagatam cittam utpadyate, na vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanasahagatam cittam utpadyate. yavan na bodhisahagatam cittam utpadyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam caran na kamcid dharmam upalabhate. anupalabhamano na kvacid dharme cittam utpadayati. evam khalu subhute iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam siksamanena bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvasatparamitah parigrhita bhavanti sarvasatparamitah samudanita bhavanti sarvasatparamitah anugata bhavanti. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi subhute iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam sarvaparamita antargata bhavanti. tadyathapi nama subhute satkayadrstau dvasastidrstigatany antargatani bhavanti. (adspg i 45) evam eva subhute iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam sarvaparamita antargata bhavanti. tadyathapi nama subhute purusasya kalagatasya jivitendriye niruddhe sarvendriyani niruddhani bhavanti. evam eva subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasyaiha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam caratah sarvaparamita antargata bhavanti. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvaparamitanam paramgantukamena iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam. iha punah subhute gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam siksamano bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvasattvanam agryatayam siksate. tat kim manyase subhute ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvah api nu te bahavah? aha: bahavo bhagavam bahavah sugata. jambudvipaka eva tavad bhagavam sattva bahavah kah punar vado ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvah. bhagavan aha: yavantah subhute trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas te sarve anupurvacaramam manusyakam atmabhavam pratilabhya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyerams. tesam sarvesam ekaikam bodhisattvo mahasattvo yavajjivam tisthan tam civarapindapatasyasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarair upattisthet, tat kim manyase subhute api nu sa bodhisattvo mahasattvas tatonidanam bahupunyam prasucita? aha: bahu bhagavan bahu sugata. bhagavan [f. 226b] aha: atah sa subhute kulaputro va kuladuhita va bahutaram punyam prasavisyati (adspg i 46) ya imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam udgrahisyati dharayisyati vacayisyati paryavapsyati yonisas ca manasikarisyati. tathatvaya ca pratipatsyate. tat kasya hetoh? evam maharthika hi subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam prajñāparamita. anuttarasyah samyaksambodher ahartri. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvasattvanam anuttarena. bhavitukamena sarvasattvanam anathanam nathena bhavitukamena. asarananam saranena bhavitukamena. aparayananam parayanena bhavitukamena. andhanam caksusa bhavitukamena avidyandhakarapraksiptanam dipena bhavitukamena. buddhatvam anupraptukamena buddhavisayam anugantukamena buddhavikriditam vikriditukamena. buddhasimhanadam naditukamena

buddhabherim parahantukamena buddhasamkham pravatukamena
 buddhasamkathyam kartukamena ihaiva gambhirayam
 prajñāparamitayam siksityam. tat kasya hetor?
 prajñāparamitayam subhute siksamano bodhisattvo mahasattvo na
 sa kacit sampattir yam na pratilabhate. ya anena na pratilabdavya.
 subhute aha: sravakasampattir api bhagavann anena pratilabdavyah,
 pratyekabuddhasampattir apy anena pratilabdavyah? bhagavan aha:
 sravakasampattir apy anena subhute pratilabdavya,
 pratyekabuddhasampattir apy anena pratilabdavyah, tatra ca na
 sthatavyam na pratisthatavyam. jñānena ca darsanena ca tam
 drstva atikramitavya. bodhisattvanyamo 'vakramitavyah. evam
 siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvakarajñātaya
 (adspg i 47) abhyasi bhavaty anuttaram ca samyaksambodhim
 abhisambudhyate. evam siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
 sadevamanusasure loke daksiniyatam gacchati. evam
 siksamanah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo ye tadanye
 daksiniyah. sravakapratyekabuddhas tan sarvan abhibhuya gacchati.
 sarvakarajñātayas ca abhyasi bhavaty. evam siksamanah
 subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo na riñcati prajñāparamitam carati ca
 prajñāparamitayam avirahitas ca prajñāparamitaya. evam caran
 subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam
 aparihanadharmā veditavyah sarvakarajñātaya, durikaroti
 sravakapratyekabuddhabhumi abhyasi bhavaty anuttarasyah
 samyaksambodheh. sacet punar asyaivam bhavati. iyam prajñāparamita,
 iha prajñāparamita, anaya prajñāparamitaya sarvakarajñātam
 aharisyami iti, sacet evam janati na carati prajñāparamitayam.
 atha tam prajñāparamitam na janati. iyam prajñāparamita iha
 prajñāparamita, tam api na janati na pasyati. yasya prajñāparamita
 yena va prajñāparamita yo va prajñāparamitaya [f. 227a] niryaya
 anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. sacet punar asyaivam
 bhavati: neyam prajñāparamita neha prajñāparamita, na anaya
 prajñāparamitaya kascid dharmo niryati sthitatvad dharmadhatos
 tathataya bhutakoteh. evam caran subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvas
 carati prajñāparamitayah. ((57))

parivarta 58.

atha khalu sakrasya devanam indrasyaitad abhuc: carann api iha bodhisattvo
 mahasattvah danaparamitayam silaparamitayam
 ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam dhyānaparamitayam
 prajñāparamitayam yavad astadasasv avenikesu
 buddhadharmesu sarvasattvan abhibhavati. kah punar vado 'nuttaram
 samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya. sulabdah taih sattvair labhah
 sujivitam ca tesam sattvanam jivitam yesam
 sarvakarajñātayam cittam kramati. kah punar vado ye 'nuttarayai
 samyaksambodhaye cittam utpadayanti. sprhānyas te sattva yair
 anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye cittam utpaditam utpadayisyanti imam ca
 prajñāparamitam srnvantah. atha sakro devanam indro

mandaravani puspani grhitva yena bhagavams tenopasamkranta
upasamkramya tair mandaravaih puspais tathagatam arhantam
samyaksambuddham avakiranti sma abhyavakiranti sma abhiprakiranti sma.
avakirya abhyavakirya abhiprakiryaim vacam abhasata: ye
bodhisattvayanikah pudgala anuttaram samyaksambodhim adhyalambante,
tesam anena kusalamulena buddhadharmanam paripurir bhavatu
sarvakarajñatadharmanam paripurir bhavatu. esam eva
svayambhudharmanam paripurir bhavatu, esam eva
anasravadharmam paripurir bhavatu. na hi me bhagavann ekacittotpado
'py utpadyate. yad bodhisattvayanikah pudgalo 'nuttarasyai (adspg i 49)
samyaksambodhaye samprasthito vivarteta. na me bhagavann ekacittotpado 'py
utpadyate yad bodhisattvo mahasattvo vivartya sravakatve va pratyekabodhau
va patet. api tu khalu janayec chandam anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau.
bhuyasya matraya pranidhim kuryad anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye.
imani samsaravacarani dukkhani drstva arthakamo hitakamah
sukhakamo yogaksemakamah sadevamanusasurasya lokasyaibhis
cittotpadaih samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattva evam vicunuyat. kim iti
vayam tirma atirnan sattvams tarayema, kim iti vayam mukta
amuktan sattvan mocayema. kim iti vayam asvasta anasvasthan sattvan
asvasayema, [f. 227b] kim iti vayam parinirvrta aparinirvrtan
sattvan parinirvapayema. kiyat sa bhagavam kulaputro va kuladuhita va
punyam prasaved. yah prathamayanamasamprasthitanam
bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam tams cittotpadan anumodeta.
ciracaritanam api bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam tams
cittotpadan anumodeta avaiartikanam api bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam tams cittotpadan anumodeta ekajatipratibaddhanam
api bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam tams cittotpadan anumodeta?
evam ukte bhagavams cakram devanam indram etad avocat: syat kausika
caturmahadvipake lokadhatau palagrpramanena parimanam, na tv eva
tesam anumodanasahagatanams cittotpadanam punyasya
pramanam. syat kausika trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau
palagrpramanena parimanam. na tv eva tesam
anumodanasahagatanam (adspg i 50) cittotpadanam punyasya
pramanam. syat punah kausika trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau
mahasamudresu yah apskandhas tasya apskandhasya satadhabhinnaya
balagrakotyā udakabindunam utksipyamanam pramanam. na tv
eva tesam anumodanasahagatanam cittotpadanam punyasya
pramanam. evam ukte sakro devanam indro bhagavantam etad avocat:
maradhithita bhagavams te sattva bhavisyanti ya imams
cittotpadan na anumodisyante, marapaksika bhagavams te sattva
bhavisyanti ya imams cittotpadan na anumodisyante, marabhavanad
bhagavams te sattvas cyuta bhavisyanti ya imams cittotpadan na
anumodisyante. tat kasya hetoh? marabhavanavidhvamsanakara hi
bhagavams te sattva ya imams cittotpadan abhinirhrtya
anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayanti. anumoditavyas te
cittotpada ye 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye cittotpada utpadita.
yesam aparityakto buddhah aparityakto dharmah aparityaktah samghas,

tair ime cittotpada anumoditavyah, anumodya anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau parinamayitavyah. yatha na dvayasamjña na
advayasamjña. bhagavan aha: evam etat kausika evam etat. tatha yatha
vadasi. ya iman kausika cittotpadan anumodisyante, te ksipram eva
tathagatan arhatah samyaksambuddhan aragayisyanti, aragya na
viragayisyanti. evam te ebhir anumodanasahagatais
cittotpadakusalamulaih samanvagata yatra yatropapatsyante tatra tatra
satkrta bhavisyanti, gurukrta manitah pujita bhavisyanti, na ca
te jatv amanaapam rupam draksyanti. na amanaapañc chabdame
chrosyanti. (adspg i 51) na amanaapan gandhan ghrasyanti na amanaapan
rasan asvadayisyanti na amanaapan sparsan spraksyanti. na
amanaapan dharman vijñasyanti, na ca te jatu buddhair bhagavadbhir
virahita bhavisyanti. buddhaksetrad [f. 228a] buddhaksetram
samkramisyanti. tams ca buddhan bhagavatah paryupasisyante,
kusalamulan ca avaropayisyanti. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi kausika taih
kulaputrais ca kuladuhitrbhis ca asamkhyeyanam bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam prathamayanasamprasthitanam kusalamulany
anumoditani dvtiyabhumisthitanam trtiyabhumisthitanam yavad
dasamibhumisthitanam yavad ekajatipratibaddhanam
bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam tani kusalamulany anumoditani. tais
ca kusalamulair vivardhamanair anuttarasyah samyaksambodher
abhyasibhavanti. te 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya
aprameyasamkhyeyaparimanam sattvan parinirvapayisyanti. tad anena
api kausika paryayena tena kulaputrena va kuladuhitra va
prathamayanasamprasthitanam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam
kusalamulany anumodya anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau
parinamayitavyani yatha na cittam na anyatra cittena. carikam
caratam avavartikanam ekajatipratibaddhanam tani kusalamulany
anumodya anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayitavyani yatha na
cittam na anyatra cittena. athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad (adspg i
52) avocat: katham bhagavam mayopamam cittam anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate? bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase
subhute samanupasyasi tvam tan mayopamam cittam? aha: no hidam
bhagavan na aham bhagavan mayam na mayopamam cittam samanupasyami.
bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute. yatra na maya na mayopamam
cittam samanupasyasi tvam tac cittam yac cittam anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate? aha: no hidam bhagavam. bhagavan
aha: tat kim manyase subhute anyatra mayaya mayopamad va cittat
tam dharmam samanupasyasi. yo dharmo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsyate? aha: no hidam bhagavam na aham bhagavann anyatra
mayaya nanyatra mayopamac cittat tad dharmam samanupasyami. yo
dharmo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. so 'ham bhagavann
anyan dharmam asamanupasyan, kataman dharmam upadeksyamy astita va
nastita va veti? yo dharmo 'tyantataya vivikto na so 'stitam va
nastitam vopaiti. yo dharmo 'tyantataya vivikto na so dharmo 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate, na ca asamvidyamano dharmo
'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi

bhagavam sarvadharmā na samvidyante. ye samklīsyeraṇ va vyavadāyeraṇ
va. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi bhagavam prajñāparamitā atyantataya
vivikta dhyānaparamitā atyantataya vivikta viryāparamitā atyantataya
vivikta ksāntiparamitā atyantataya vivikta silāparamitā
atyantataya vivikta. danāparamitā (adspg i 53) atyantataya vivikta
yavad bodhir atyantataya vivikta. yas ca atyantataya vivikto dharmo [f.
228b] na sa bhavayitavyo na vibhavayitavyah. nāpi sa kasyacid dharmasya
āhartri prajñāparamitā atyantavisuddhatvat. atyantavivikta
prajñāparamitā. katham prajñāparamitā agamya bodhisattvo
mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate? anuttarāpi
samyaksambodhir atyantataya vivikta, tat katham viviktena viviktasya
anubodho bhavati? bhagavan aha: sadhu sadhu subhute evam etat subhute evam
etat. atyantavivikta hi subhute prajñāparamitā. atyantavivikta hi
dhyānaparamitā atyantavivikta hi viryāparamitā atyantavivikta hi
ksāntiparamitā atyantavivikta hi silāparamitā atyantavivikta hi
danāparamitā atyantavivikta hi yavad bodhih atyantavivikta hi yavat
sarvakarājñāta. yatha subhute atyantavivikta prajñāparamitā. yavat
sarvakarājñāta tatha atyantavivikta anuttara samyaksambodhir
abhisambudhyate. sacet subhute prajñāparamitā na atyantavivikta syad
yavat sarvakarājñāta na atyantavivikta syat na sa syat
prajñāparamitā yavaṇ na sa syat sarvakarājñāta, tasmāt tarhi
subhute yatha prajñāparamitā atyantavivikta yatha yavat
sarvakarājñāta atyantavivikta. evam hi subhute na prajñāparamitā
anagamya anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisambudhyate. na ca vivekena viveko
'bhisambudhyate. abhisambudhyate ca anuttara samyaksambodhih, na ca
anagamya prajñāparamitā abhisambudhyate. aha: gambhire bhagavann
arthe carati bodhisattvo mahasattvah. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute
evam etat, gambhire subhute arthe carati bodhisattvo mahasattvah.
duskarakarakah subhute bodhisattvo (adspg i 54) mahasattva yad
gambhire 'rthe carati. tam ca artham na saksatkaroti. yaduta
sravakabhumim va pratyekabuddhabhumim va. aha: yatha aham
bhagavato bhasitasya artham ajanami. na kimcid duskaram karoti.
katham duskarakarako bodhisattvo mahasattvah? tat kasya hetos? tatha
hi bhagavam so 'rtho nopalabhyate. yah saksatkryeta, sāpi
prajñāparamitā nopalabhyate. yaya saksatkryeta, so 'pi dharmo
nopalabhyate yah saksatkuryat. anupalabhyāmanesu bhagavam
sarvadharmesu katamo 'rthah saksatkarisyati. katamāya va
prajñāparamitāya saksatkarisyate. katamo va dharmah
saksatkarisyate. yam saksatkrtya nottrasyati. na samtrasyati na
samtrasam apadya bhagavann anupalambhacarir bodhisattvacarir yatra
caram bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmesv anandhakarataṇ
anuprapnoti. saced bhagavann evam bhāsyāmane bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya. cittam na avaliyate na samliyate nottrasyati. na
samtrasyati na samtrasam apadyate. evam caram bhagavan bodhisattvo
mahasattvas carati prajñāparamitāyam. sa carami iti na
samanupasyati. prajñāparamitāyam āpi na samanupasyati. anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsya ity āpi na samanupasyati. tasya khalu punar

bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato
naivam bhavati: durikarisyami sravakapratyekabhumi asanno 'smin [f.
229a] sarvakarajñātatayah. tadyathapi nama bhagavam na
abhyavakasasyaivam bhavati: kasyacid aham dure va 'bhyase va. tat
kasya hetor? abhadatvad acalatvad bhagavann abhyavakasasya avikalpatvad
bhagavann abhyavakasasya. evam eva bhagavan (adspg i 55) bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato naivam bhavati:
sravakabhumi va pratyekabuddhabhumi va mama dure anuttara
samyaksambodhir mama abhyase. tat kasya hetor? avikalpatvad bhagavan
prajñāparamitayah. tadyathapi nama bhagavam mayapurususya
naivam bhavati: maya me dure, mayakaro me 'bhyase, yah punar ayam
janakayah sannipatita, esa me dure va 'bhyase va. tat kasya hetor?
avikalpatvad bhagavan mayapurususya. evam eva bhagavan bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato naivam bhavati:
sravakabhumi va pratyekabuddhabhumi va mama dure anuttara
samyaksambodhir mama abhyase. tadyathapi nama bhagavan na
pratibimbasyaivam bhavati: yena arambanena pratibimbam utpannam tat
mama abhyase, ye punar atra upasamkranta adarse va udakapatre va te
me dure. tat kasya hetor? avikalpatvad bhagavan pratibimbasya. evam eva
bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato naivam
bhavati: sravakabhumi va pratyekabuddhabhumi va mama dure, anuttara
samyaksambodhir mama abhyase. tat kasya hetor? avikalpatvat punar
bhagavam prajñāparamitaya. na hi bhagavam prajñāparamitayah
priyo va apriyo va asti. tat kasya hetos? tatha hy asyah svabhavo
nopalabhyate, yasya priyo va apriyo va bhavet. tadyathapi nama bhagavams
tathagatasya arhatah samyaksambuddhasya na kascit priyo va apriyo va
samvidyate, evam eva bhagavam prajñāparamitaya na kascit priyo va
apriyo va samvidyate. tadyathapi nama bhagavams tathagato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhah sarvakalpavikalpaprahinah, evam eva bhagavam
prajñāparamita (adspg i 56) sarvakalpavikalpaprahina, avikalpatam
upadaya. tadyathapi nama bhagavan na tathagatanirmitasyaivam bhavati:
sravakabhumi va pratyekabuddhabhumi va mama dure, anuttara
samyaksambodhir mama abhyase. tat kasya hetoh? avikalpatvad bhagavams
tathagatasya tathagatanirmitasya ca. evam eva bhagavan na bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carata evam bhavati: sravakabhumi
va pratyekabuddhabhumi va mama dure, anuttara samyaksambodhir mama
abhyase. tadyathapi nama bhagavams tathagato nirmitam nirmimita sa
yasya karyasya krte nirmitas tat karyam karoti, sa ca nirmitah avikalpo
nirvikalpah, evam eva bhagavan yasya karyasya krte prajñāparamita
bhavyate tac ca karyam karoti, sa ca prajñāparamita avikalpa
nirvikalpa. tadyathapi nama bhagavan daksena palagandena va
palagandantevasina va yantram yuktam syat strivigraho va
purusavigraho va, hastivigraho va, balivardavigraho va. tac ca
yadsasya karyasya krte krtam tat karyam karoti. tac ca yantram
avikalpam, evam eva bhagavan yasya krtyasya krte prajñāparamita
bhavyate, tat karyam karoti. sa ca prajñāparamita avikalpa.
athayusmañc charadvatiputra ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat: [f.

229b] kim punar ayusmam subhute prajñāparamitaiva avikalpa utaho dhyānaparamita api, yavad danāparamita apy avikalpa? subhutiḥ aha: dhyānaparamita apy ayusmañ charadvatiputra avikalpa. yavad danāparamita apy avikalpa. aha: kim punar ayusmam subhute rupam apy avikalpam yavad vijñānam apy avikalpam? caksur apy avikalpam yavad mano 'py avikalpam? kim punar rupam apy avikalpam (adspg i 57) yavad dharmam apy avikalpam? caksurvijñānam apy avikalpam yavad manovijñānam apy avikalpam? caksuhsamsparso 'py avikalpo yavan manahsamsparso 'py avikalpah? caksuhsamsparsaja api vedana avikalpa yavan manahsamsparsaja api vedana avikalpah? kim punar dhyānany apramanany arupyasamapattayo 'py avikalpa? smṛtyupasthanany api yavan margo 'pi sunyata animittam apranihitam apy avikalpam? kim punar dasatathagatabalāni. catvari vaisaradyani catasrah pratisamvido mahamaitri mahakaruna apy avikalpah yavad astadasavenika buddharma apy avikalpa bodhir apy avikalpa samskṛtadhatur asamkṛtadhatur apy avikalpah? subhutiḥ aha: sarvadharmā apy ayusmañ charadvatiputra avikalpah. aha: yady ayusmam subhute sarvadharmā apy avikalpah, kuto 'yam pañcagatikah samsara iti bheda agatah narakatiryagyoniyamalokadevamanusyah, kuta iyam prabhavana srotaapannānam sakṛdagaminam anagaminam arhatam pratyekabuddhanam bodhisattvanam buddhanam bhagavatam? subhutiḥ aha: ye te ayusmañ charadvatiputra sattva viparyasasamutthitam karma abhisamskurvanti kayena vaca manasa, tesam tatharupany āyatanany abhinirvartante. cchandamulakam karmavipakam pariḡrhyā vikalpasamutthitam narakatiryagyoniyamalokadevamanusyagatir abhinirvartayanti. yat punar ayusmañ charadvatiputra evam aha: kutah punah srotaapanna prabhavyante sakṛdagamino 'nagamino 'rhantah pratyekabuddha, kuto 'pi bodhisattva mahasattvah, kutas tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah prabhavyanta iti? avikalpatah ayusmañ charadvatiputra srotaapannānam prabhavyante (adspg i 58) avikalpatah srotaapattiphalam yavad avikalpato 'rhantah avikalpato 'rhatvam, avikalpatah pratyekabuddhah avikalpatah pratyekabodhih, avikalpato buddhah avikalpato bodhih. ye 'pi te ayusmañ charadvatiputra abhuvann atite 'dhvani tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhas, te 'py ayusmañ charadvatiputra buddha bhagavantah avikalpa vikalpaprāhinah, evam anagata apy avikalpa bhavisyanti. ye 'pi te saradvatiputra etarhi dasasu diksu lokadhatusu pratyutpanne 'dhvani buddha bhagavanto 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhas te 'py ayusmañ charadvatiputra buddha bhagavantah avikalpa vikalpaprāhinah. tad anena te ayusmañ charadvatiputra paryayena evam veditavyam, sarvadharmā avikalpa avikalpatathatam pramanikṛtya bhūtakotitathatan dharmadhātutathatam pramanikṛtya. evam khalv ayusmañ charadvatiputra bodhisattvena mahasattvena avikalpayam prajñāparamitayam caritavyam, avikalpayam prajñāparamitayam carann avikalpan sarvadharmā abhisambudhyate. ((58))

parivarta 59.

atha ayusmañ charadvatiputra ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat: sare vatayam [f. 230a] ayusmam subhute carati bodhisattvo mahasattvo yah prajñaparamitayam carati. sare vatayam carati bodhisattvo mahasattvah. evam ukte ayusmam subhutir ayusmantam saradvatiputram etad avocat: asare vatayam caraty ayusmañ charadvatiputra bodhisattvo mahasattvo yah prajñaparamitayam carati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy ayusmañ charadvatiputra asarika prajñaparamita yavad asarika sarvakarajñata. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann asaram eva nopalabhate na samanupasyati. kutah punah saram upalapsyate. yavad asarikam sarvakarajñatam nopalabhate. kutah punah saram upalapsyate. atha sambahulanam kamavacaranam rupavacaranam ca devaputranam etad abhun: namaskaraniyas te kulaputras ca kuladuhitaras ca yair anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye cittam utpaditam ye ceha gambhirayam prajñaparamitayam yathopadistayam caranti. atra ca arthe caranti. na ca bhutakotim saksatkurvanti. yam saksatkrya sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va avatistheran. anena api paryayena namaskaraniyas te bodhisattva mahasattva ya iman dharmatam na saksatkurvanti. athayusmam subhuti tan devaputran etad avocat: nedam devaputra duskaram (adspg i 60) bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam ya iman dharmatam na saksatkurvanti yaya saksatkryaya sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va avatistherann. idam tesam devaputra duskarataram yad aprameya asamkhyeya aparimanan sattvan parinirvapayisyama iti sannaham sannahyanti. te ca sattva atyantataya nopalabhyante yam parinirvapayeyuh. evam caran bodhisattvo mahasattvah samprasthito bhavaty anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sarvasattvan vinesyami iti. akasam sa vinetavyam manyeta, yah sattvan vinetavyam manyeta. tat kasya hetor? akasaviviktataya sattvaviviktata drastavya, akasasunyataya sattvasunyata drastavya. akasasarataya sattvasarata drastavya, akasatucchataya sattvatucchata drastavya. anena api devaputrah paryayena duskarakaraka bodhisattva mahasattvah ye avidyamananam sattvanam krte sannaham sannahyanti. akasena te sardham vivaditukama ye sattvanam krte sannaham sannahyanti. sa ca sannaho bodhisattvena mahasattvena sannaddhas te ca sattva nopalabhyante yesam sattvanam arthaya bodhisattvena mahasattvena sannahah sannaddhas. tat kasya hetoh? sattvaviviktataya sannahaviviktata drastavya. saced evam bhasyamane bodhisattvo mahasattvo na samsidati, carati bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam. tat kasya hetoh? rupaviviktataya sattvaviviktata. vedanasamjñasamskara vijñanaviviktataya sattvaviviktata. rupaviviktataya prajñaparamitaviviktata. rupaviviktataya yavat sarvakarajñataviviktata. sacet punah (adspg i 61) subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya sarvadharmaviviktatayam

bhasyamanayam cittam na avaliyate na samliyate na casya
manasam samtrasam apadyate, carati bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam. atha bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat:
kena karanena subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo na [f. 230b] samsidati
prajñāparamitayam? aha: asattvad bhagavam sarvadharmānam na
samsidati bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam, viviktatvac
chantatvad anutpadatvad bhagavam na samsidati bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam. anena bhagavan karanena bodhisattvo
mahasattvo na samsidati prajñāparamitayam. tat kasya hetos? tatha
hi sa bhagavam nopalabhyate yah samsided yena va samsided yatra va
samsidet. sarva ete dharma na samvidyante. saced bhagavam bodhisattvo
mahasattvah evam bhasyamane na samsidati na visidati. na
liyate na avaliyate na samliyate, nottrasyati na samtrasyati na
samtrasam apadyate. carati prajñāparamitayam. tat kasya hetos?
tatha hi bhagavan sarva ete dharma na samvidyante yo va samsided yena
va samsided yatra va samsidet. evam caran bhagavan bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sendrakair devaih sabrahmakaih saprajapatikair namasyate.
bhagavan aha: na kevalam subhute sendrakair devaih sabrahmakaih
saprajapatikair namasyate. bodhisattvo mahasattvo ya evam
prajñāparamitayam carati. ye 'pi te abhikranta abhikrantavarnah
subhaktṛsna vrhatphalah yavac chuddhavasakayika devaputras te
'pi tam bodhisattvam (adspg i 62) mahasattvam namasyanti ya evam
prajñāparamitayam carati. ye 'pi te subhute tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddha asamkhyeyaprameyesu lokadhatusu tisthanti
dhryante yapayanti, te 'pi tam bodhisattvam mahasattvam
prajñāparamitayam carantam samanvahranti. ayam bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran danaparamitam
paripurayisyati. yavat sarvakarajñatam paripurayisyati. yam
punah subhute bodhisattvam mahasattvam prajñāparamitayam
carantam buddha bhagavantah samanvahranti. sa bodhisattvo mahasattvo
buddhatvapratipannako dharayitavyah. yavantah subhute
ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu sattvas te sarve marah
papiyamso bhavayur, ekaikas ca marah papiyamso tavanto maran
papiyamso 'bhinirmimita, te sarve apratibala tasya bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya antarayam kartum. dvabhyam subhute dharmabhyam
samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvo durdharso bhavati maraih
papiyobhih. katamabhyam dvabhyam? sarvadharmas ca anena sunyata
vyavalokita bhavanti. sarvasattvas ca asya aparityakta bhavanti. abhyam
subhute dvabhyam dharmabhyam samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvo
durdharso bhavati maraih papiyobhih. aparabhyam subhute
dvabhyam dharmabhyam samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caran durdharso bhavati maraih papiyobhih.
katamabhyam dvabhyam? yathavadi ca bhavati tathakari, buddhais
ca bhagavadbhih samanvahrante. abhyam subhute dvabhyam
dharmabhyam samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caran durdharso bhavati maraih papiyobhih.
evam (adspg i 63) carantah subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya te

devaputra upasamkramitavyam mamsyante. paryupasisyante
paripraksyanti pariprasnayisyanti, utsaham ca dasyanti: ksipram
tvam kulaputra buddhabodhim anuprapsyasi. tasmāt tarhi tvam kulaputra
anenaiva viharena vihara yaduta sunyataviharena animittaviharena
apranihitaviharena. [f. 231a] tat kasya hetor? anena tvam kulaputra
viharena viharann anathanam sattvanam natho bhavisyasy
asarananam sattvanam saranam bhavisyasy atrananam
sattvanam tranam bhavisyasy aparayanam sattvanam
parayanam bhavisyasy alayanam sattvanam layanam bhavisyasy
advipanam sattvanam dvipo bhavisyasy andhabhutanam sattvanam
alokabhuto bhavisyasi iti. tat kasya hetos? tatha hy anena
prajñāparamitaviharena viharato bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ye 'pi te
aprameyasamkheyeyesu lokadhatusu buddha bhagavantas tisthamti
dhryamte yapayanti dharmāñ ca desayanti bhiksusamghaparivṛta yo
'sau prajñāparamitayam caraty ebhir gunaih samanvagato yaduta
prajñāparamitagunais tasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya namam ca
gotram ca parikirtayamanarupa dharmam desayanty udanam ca
udanayanti. tadyathapi nama subhute aham etarhi ratnaketor bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya namadheyam parikirtayamanarupo dharmam desayamy
udanam codanayami. sikhinas ca bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
namadheyam parikirtayamanarupo dharmam desayamy udanam
codanayami. ye 'pi te bodhisattva mahasattvah aksobhyasya
tathagatasya arhatah (adspg i 64) samyaksambuddhasya antike brahmacaryam
caranty anaya prajñāparamitaya avirahitas tesam apy aham
bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam namadheyam parikirtayamanarupo
dharmam desayamy udanam codanayami. ye 'pi te purvasyan disi
buddha bhagavantas tisthamti dhryamte yapayanti dharmam ca
desayanti, tatra ye bodhisattva mahasattva evam brahmacaryam caranty
anaya prajñāparamitaya avirahitas tesam te buddha bhagavamtah
samharsayamanarupa dharmam desayanty udanam codanayanti. evam
ye 'pi te daksinyam disi pascimayam uttaryam adhad
uparistad yavat samantad dasasu diksu buddha bhagavantas
tisthanti dhryante yapayanti dharmam ca desayanti, tatra ye
bodhisattva mahasattva brahmacaryam caranty anaya prajñāparamitaya
avirahitas tesam te buddha bhagavamtah samharsayamanarupa
dharman desayanty udanam codanayanti. ye 'pi te subhute bodhisattva
mahasattvah prathamacittotpadam upadaya bodhimargam ca
parisodhayanti, yavat sarvakarajñātam anuprapsyanti, tesam api te
buddha bhagavamtah samharsayamanarupa dharman desayamty
udanam codanayanti. tat kasya hetoh? evam duskarakaraka hi
subhute bodhisattva mahasattva bhavanti, ye buddhanetrya avyavacchedaya
pratipannah. aha: katamesam bhagavam bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam namadheyam parikirtayamanarupas te buddha
bhagavanto dharman desayanti. avaiartikanam atha vaiartikanam?
bhagavan aha: asti subhute [f. 231b] bodhisattva mahasattva avaiartika
ye prajñāparamitayam caramti. asty avyakrtaka bodhisattva (adspg
i 65) mahasattva ye prajñāparamitayam caramti. tesam te buddha

bhagavantah samharsayamanarupa dharman desayamty udanam
codanayamti. aha: te punar bhagavam katame? bhagavan aha: ye
aksobhyasya tathagatasya arhatah samyaksambuddhasya
bodhisattvacarikam caramte 'nusiksamanarupa viharanti. ime te
subhute avaivartika bodhisattva mahasattva yesam te buddha
bhagavantah samharsayamanarupa dharman desayanty udanam
codanayamti. ye 'pi te subhute ratnaketor bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
anusiksamanarupa bodhisattvacarikam caramti. tesam api te
buddha bhagavantah samharsayamanarupa dharman desayanty udanam
codanayamti. punar aparam subhute ye te bodhisattva mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caranti, sarvadharmam anutpattikatayam
adhimukta na ca anutpattikesu dharmesu ksantih pratilabdha.
sarvadharmah sunya ity adhimukta na ca anutpattikesu dharmesu
ksantih pratilabdha. sarvadharmah santa ity adhimukta na ca
anutpattikesu dharmesu ksantih pratilabdha. sarvadharmah riktaka iti
tucchaka iti vasika ity asaraka ity adhimukta na ca anutpattikesu
dharmesu ksantih pratilabdha. esam api subhute bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam te buddha bhagavantah samharsayamanarupa
dharmam desayanty udanam codanayamti. yesam api subhute
bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam buddha bhagavanto namadheyam
parikirtayamanarupa dharman desayanty udanam codanayamti. tesam
api subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam prahinah
sravakabhumi pratyekabuddhabhumis ca vyakryamte te 'nuttarayam
samyaksambodhau. yasya subhute bodhisattvasya (adspg i 66) mahasattvasya
prajñāparamitayam carato buddha bhagavanto namadheyam
parikirtayamanarupa dharman desayanty udanam codanayamti. sa
bodhisattvo mahasattvah avaivartikatayam sthasyati. yatra sthitva
sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyati. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo gambhiram prajñāparamitam bhasyamanam srutva
na kamksisyati. na vicikitsisyati na dhandhayisyate, evam etad
yatha tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena bhasitam iti. sa punar eva
vistarena srosyaty aksobhyasya tathagatasyarhatah
samyaksambuddhasya antikat tesam ca bodhisattvayanikanam
kulaputranam antikat. ayam api bodhisattvayanikah kulaputra imam
prajñāparamitam adhimoksyate, imam gambhiram
prajñāparamitam yatha tathagatena bhasitam tatha adhimucyamana
avaivartikatayam sthasyati. evam bahukaro hi subhute bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam prajñāparamita sravah kah punar vado ye
'dhimoksyamte adhimucya tathatvaya sthasyanti. tathatvaya
pratipatsyante tathatvaya sthitva tathatvaya pratipadya sthasyanti
sarvakarajñatayam. aha: yat punar bhagayam tathatvaya [f. 232a]
sthitva yat pratipadya na kascid dharmam upalapsyate. katham sthasyati
sarvakarajñatayam? yad bhagavams tathagatanirmito na kamcid dharmam
upalabhyate ko 'yam tathatayam sthasyati ko va tathatayam sthitva
anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate ko va tathatayam
sthitva dharman desayisyati? tathataiva tavam nopalabhyate kah punar
vado yah tathatayam sthasyati. tathatayam sthitva (adspg i 67)

anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. tathatayam sthitva dharman desayisyati. nedam sthanam vidyate. bhagavan aha: yat subhutih evam aha. na ca tathagatanirmito 'nyam kimcid dharmam upalabhate yas tathatayam tisthet tathatayam sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. tathatayam sthitva dharman desayet. tathataiva tavan nopalabhyate. kah punar vado yas tathatayam sthasyati. tathatayam sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. tathatayam sthitva dharman desayisyati. nedam sthanam vidyate. evam etat subhute evam etat tatha yatha vadasi. na subhute tathagatanirmito 'nyam kamcid dharmam upalabhate. yas tathatayam tisthet tathatayam sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyeta, tathatayam sthitva dharman desayet. tathataiva tavan nopalabhyate kah punar vado yas tathatayam sthasyati tathatayam sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. tathatayam sthitva dharman desayisyati. nedam sthanam vidyate. tat kasya hetoh? utpadad va subhute tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthitaivaisha dharmanam tathata avitathata ananyatathata. dharmata sthita evaisa dharmanam dharmadhatur dharmasthitita dharmaniyamata bhutakotih. neha subhute tathatayam kascit sthasyati. na tathatayam sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. na tathatayam sthitva dharman desayisyati. tat kasya ketoh? tatha hy atra tathatayam notpada upalabhyate na vyayo na sthitasanyathatvam. tad yasya dharmasya napy utpada upalabhyate na vyayo na sthitasanyathatvam (adspg i 68) na tatra kascit sthasyati. napi tatra sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. kutah punas tatra sthitva dharman desayisyati. nedam sthanam vidyate. atha sakro devanam indro bhagavantam etad avocat: gambhireyam bhagavam. prajñaparamita. duskarakaraka bhagavam bodhisattva mahasattva ye 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamah. tat kasya hetoh? na ca nama bhagavam kascid dharmam upalabhyate napi kascit tathatayam sthasyati napi kascid anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhyate napi kascid dharman desayati. tatra ca navaliyante na caisam kamksayitatvam va dhandhayitatvam va bhavati. atha subhuti sthavirah sakram devanam indram etad avocat: yat kausikaivam vadasi duskarakaraka bodhisattva mahasattva yesam iha gambhiresu dharmesu na bhavati kamksayitatvam va dhamdhayitatvam veti. sunyesu kausika sarvadharmesu kasyatra kamksayitatvam va dhandhayitatvam va bhavisyati? sakra aha: yad subhutih sthaviro nirdisati. tat sarvam sunyatam eva arabhya nirdisati. na kvacit sajjati. tadyathapi nama isur antarikse ksipto na kvacit sajjaty evam eva subhute sthavirasya [f. 232b] dharmadesana na kvacit sajjati. ((59))

parivarta 60.

atha sakro devanam indro bhagavantam etad avocat: kaceid aham bhagavann evam bhasamana evam upadisann uktavadi ca bhagavato dharmavadi ca dharmasya canudharmatam samyak vyakurvam vyakaromi? bhagavan aha: sa khalu tvam kausikaivam bhasamana evam upadisams

tathagatasyoktavadi ca dharmavadi ca dharmasya canudharmatam
vyakrosi. sakra aha: ascaryam bhagavan yavad idam subhute
sthavirasya pratibhati. sarvam tamc chunyatam evarabhya pratibhaty
animittam eva apranihitam evarabhya pratibhati. smrtyupasthanany
evarabhya pratibhati yavan margam evarabhya pratibhati.
adhyatmasunyatam evarabhya pratibhati yavad abhavasvabhavasunyatam
evarabhya pratibhati. yavad bodhim evarabhya pratibhati. bhagavan aha:
subhutih kausika sthavira sunyataya viharan danaparamitam eva
nopalabhate. kah punar vado yah danaparamitayam carati.
silaparamitam eva nopalabhate. kah punar vado yah
silaparamitayam carati. evam ksantiparamitam
viryaparamitam dhyanaparamitam prajñāparamitam eva nopalabhate.
kah punar vado yah prajñāparamitayam carati. smrtyupasthanany
eva nopalabhate kah punar vado ya smrtyupasthanani bhavayati. yavan
margam eva nopalabhate. kah punar vado yo margam bhavayati.
adhyatmasunyatam eva nopalabhate. kah punar vado yo
'dhyatmasunyatam (adspg i 70) bhavayati. yavad
abhavasvabhavasunyatam eva nopalabhate. kah punar vado yo
'bhavasvabhavasunyatam bhavayati. aryasatyany eva nopalabhate kah
punar vado yo aryasatyani bhavayati. evam
dhyana vimokṣasamadhisamapattir eva nopalabhate kah punar vado yo
dhyana vimokṣasamadhisamapattin bhavayati. balany eva nopalabhate. kah
punar vado yo balani bhavayati. vaisaradyany eva nopalabhate. kah punar
vado yo vaisaradyany abhinirharati. pratisamvida eva nopalabhate kah
punar vado yah pratisamvido 'bhinirharati. mahakarunam eva
nopalabhate. kah punar vado yo mahakarunavihari bhavati.
avenikabuddhadharman eva nopalabhate kah punar vado ya
avenikabuddhadharman abhinirharati. bodhim eva nopalabhate, kah punar
vado yo bodhim abhisambudhyate. sarvakarajñātam eva nopalabhate. kah
punar vado yas sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti. tathagatam eva nopalabhate
kah punar vado yas tathagato bhavati. anutpadam eva nopalabhate. kah
punar vado yo 'nutpadam saksatkaroti. laksanany eva nopalabhate
kah punar vado yasya laksanani kaye bhavanti. anuvyamjanany eva
nopalabhate. kah punar vado yasya anuvyamjanani kaye bhavanti. tat kasya
hetoh? sarvadharmaviviktavihari hi kausika subhuti sthavira
anupalambhavihari sunyatavihari animittavihari apranihitavihari.
ya esa kausika subhute sthavirasya viharah sa bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato viharasya satatamim api
kalam nopaiti. sahasratamim api satasahasratamim api
kotisatasahasratamim [f. 233a] api samkhyam api kalam (adspg i 71) api
gananam apy upamam apy upanisam api na ksamate. tat kasya hetoh?
tathagataviharam sthapayitva bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
prajñāparamitayam carato yo viharo yas ca sravakanam viharo
yas ca pratyekabuddhanam vihara esam viharanam ayam eva
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato viharo 'grya
akhyayate jyesthah srestha akhyayate varah pravarah
pranita akhyayate anuttaro niruttara akhyayate. tasmāt tarhi kausika

bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvasattvanam agryatam gantukamena anena
viharena vihartavyam. yaduta prajñāparamitaviharena, tat kasya
hetor? atra hi kausika prajñāparamitayam caran bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sravakapratyekabuddhabumim atikramati. bodhisattvanyamam
avakramati. bodhisattvanyamam avakramya buddhadharman paripurayati.
buddhadharman paripurya sarvakarajñātajñanam anuprapnoti.
sarvakarajñātajñanam anuprapnuvantas tathagatasya arhatah
samyaksambuddhasya sarvavasananusandhiklesaprahanam bhavati.

atha tasyam eva parsadi devas trayastrimsa mandaravani puspani
grhitva bhagavantam avakiranti sma abhyavakiranti sma abhiprakiranti sma.
sastyadhikam ca bhiksusatam utthayasanad ekamsam civaram
pravrtya daksinam janumandalam prthiviyam
pratisthapyā yena bhagavams tenañjalim pranamayya
animisabhyam caksurbhyam bhagavantam preksamana namasyanti
sma. atha buddhanubhavana tesam bhiksunam te 'ñjalayah
pranamayanto mandaravaih puspaih paripurna abhuvan. te tair
mandaravaih puspais (adspg i 72) tathagatam arhantam
samyaksambuddham avakiranti sma abhyavakiranti sma abhiprakiranti sma.
avakiranto 'bhyavakiranto 'bhiprakirantah evam c) vacam bhasante sma:
vayam bhagavann anena kusalamulena anena uttamaviharena viharema. yatra
agatih. sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanam.

atha bhagavams tesam bhiksunam asayam viditva tasyam
velayam smitam pradurakarsid. dharmata khalu punar buddhanam
bhagavatam yada smitam aviskurvanti, atha tavad eva anekavarna
nanavarna arciso mukhadvaran niscaranti, tadyatha
nilapitalohitavadatamañjisthasphatikarajatavarnas, te
trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum avabhasena spharitva punar eva
agamyā bhagavantam trih pradaksinikrtya bhagavato murdhany
antardhiyante sma. athayusman ananda utthayasanad ekamsam
uttarasamgam krtva daksinam janumandalam prthiviyam
pratisthapyā yena bhagavams tenamjalim pranamayya bhagavantam
etad avocat:

ko bhagavan hetuh kah pratyayah smitasyaviskurane, na ahetu na
apratyayam tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah smitam
aviskurvanti. evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam anandam etad avocat: idam
ananda sastyadhikam satam bhiksunam tarakopame kalpe
'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyante. avakirnakusumanamanas
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddha loke bhavisyanti. tesam khalu
punar ananda avakirnakusumanamakanam tathagatanam arhatam
samyaksambuddhanam samo (adspg i 73) bhiksusamgho bhavisyati.
samam buddhaksetram bhavisyati. समयुप्रमानम भविस्यति.
yaduta varsahasram. yato yato 'bhiniskramisyanty [f. 233b]
abhiniskramya pravrajisyanti. pravrajya anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsyante. tatra tatra pañcavarnikanam kusumanam
kusumavarsam abhipravarsisyati. tasmāt tarhy ananda uttamaviharena

vihartukamena bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam
caritavyam. tathagataviharena vihartukamena bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. yo hi kascid ananda kulaputro va
kuladuhita va iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam carisyati.
nistha tena ananda kulaputrena va kuladuhitra va gantavya,
manusyebhya eva aham cyutvehopapannas, tusitebhyo va devanikayebhyas
cyutva iha upapanno. manusyev eveyam gambhira prajñāparamita
vistarena sruta bhavisyati. tusitesu va devanikayesv iyam
gambhira prajñāparamita vistarena sruta bhavisyati.
tathagatavyavalokitas te ananda bodhisattva mahasattva drastavya ya
iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam carisyanti. yo hi kascid
ananda kulaputro va kuladuhita va imam gambhiram
prajñāparamitam srosyanti srutva ca udgrahisyanti
dharayisyanti. vacayisyanti paryavapsyanti yonisas ca
manasikarisyanti, bodhisattvayanikams ca pudgalams ceha
gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam avavadisyaty anusasisyati
nistha tena ananda bodhisattvayanikena pudgalena gantavya,
sammukham maya tesam tathagatanam arhatam
samyaksambuddhanam antikad iyam (adspg i 74) gambhira
prajñāparamita sruta bhavisyaty udgrhita ca dharita ca va cita
ca paryavapta ca bhavisyati, tatra ca tathagatesv arhatsu
samyaksambuddhesu kusalamulany avaropitani bhavisyanti. veditavyam
ananda tena kulaputrena va kuladuhitra va, na maya sravakanam
antike kusalamulany avaropitani, na sravakanam antikad iyam
gambhira prajñāparamita sruta. yo hi kascid ananda kulaputro va
kuladuhita va imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam udgrahisyati
dharayisyati vacayisyati, paryavapsyati, arthatas ca dharmatas ca
vyañjanatas ca anugamisyati, nistha ananda tena kulaputrena va
kuladuhitra va gantavya, sammukhibhuto me tathagato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhah. yo hi kascid ananda kulaputro va kuladuhita va
imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam bhasyamanam srutva na
pratikroksyanti na prativaksyanti srutva ca prasadam pratilapsyante,
purvajinakrtadhikarah sa ananda kulaputro va kuladuhita va
veditavyah. avaropitakusalumulah kalyanamitraparigrhitah. kim
capy ananda yena kulaputrena va kuladuhitra va tathagatanam
arhatam samyaksambuddhanam antike kusalamulam avaropitam, na tad
visamvadisyati. sravakatve va pratyekabuddhatve va. api tu khalu punar
ananda supratividdhena bodhisattvena mahasattvena bhavitavyam,
danaparamitayam carata,
silaksantiviryadhyana prajñāparamitayam carata, yavat
sarvakarajñatayam [f. 234a] carata. supratividdho hy ananda
bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam caramc, chilaparamitayam
ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam dhyana paramitayam
prajñāparamitayam caran, yavat sarvakarajñatayam (adspg i 75)
caran na sravakatve va pratyekabuddhatve va sthasyati. tasmāt tarhy
ananda anuparindami te imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam. sacet
tvam ananda yo maya dharmo desitah prajñāparamitam sthapayitva

sarvam tam dharmadesanam udgrhya paryavapsa punar eva nasayeh,
punar evotsrjer, na me tvam ananda tavataparadhye. sacen tvam ananda
imam prajñāparamitam udgrhya ekapadam api nasayes tavata me tvam
ananda aparadhye. sacet tvam ananda imam gambhiram
prajñāparamitam udgrhya punar eva na nasaye punar eva notsrjes
tavata me tvam ananda nāparadhye. tasmāt tarhy ananda, anuparindami te
imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam yathodgrhya dharaye. vacayet
paryavapnuya sumanasikṛta ca kartavya supariḡhita ca suparyavapta
ca svadharita ca kartavya susanaptair aksarapadavyañjanai sunirukta ca
sudḡhita ca kartavya. yo hi kascid ananda kulaputro va kuladuhita
va imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam udgrahisyati dharayisyati
vacayisyati paryavapsyaty atitanagatapratyutpannam buddhanam
bhagavatam tena bodhir dharita bhavisyati. yo hi kascid ananda
kulaputro va kuladuhita va imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam
udgrahisyaty atitanagatapratyutpannam buddhanam bhagavatam
tena bodhir anupariḡhita bhavisyati. ya icchet mama ananda
sammukhibhutam satkartum gurukartum manayitum pujayitum. (adspg
i 76) puspair malyair gandhair vilepanais curnais civarais chattrair
dhvajaih patakabhi. teneyam prajñāparamitodgrahitavya dharayitavya
vacayitavya paryavaptavya udgrhya dharayitva vacayitva
paryavapyeyam prajñāparamita satkartavya gurukartavya manayitavya
pujayitavya, puspair malyair gandhair vilepanais curnais civarais
chattrair dhvajaih patakabhih. prajñāparamitam satkurvatam
gurukurvatam manayatam pujayatam aham ca tena pujito bhavisyamy,
atitanagatapratyutpannas ca buddha bhagavantah pujita bhavisyanti.
yo hi kascid ananda asyam gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam
bhasyamanayam gauravam ca premam ca prasadam ca
utpadayisyati atitanagatapratyutpannam buddhanam bhagavatam
antike tena premas ca prasadas ca gauravam cotpaditam bhavisyati.
yadi te ananda aham priyas ca manaapas ca aparityaktas ca, tan te
ananda iyam prajñāparamita priya ca manaapa ca aparityakta ca
bhavatu. yathaikapadam api te ito gambhirayah prajñāparamitaya na
nasayitavyam. subahv api te ananda bhaseyam prajñāparamitaya
parindanam arabhya. samksiptena ananda yadrsa eva aham te
sastas tadsas te [f. 234b] iyam prajñāparamita sasta, tasmāt
tarhy ananda apramanaya parindanaya te 'ham imam prajñāparamitam
anuparindami. tasmāt tarhy ananda sadevamanusasurasya lokasya purata
arocayami. yasyaparityakto buddhah aparityakto dharmah aparityaktah
samḡhah aparityakta ca atitanagatapratyutpanna buddha bhagavanta.
aparityakta ca atitanagatapratyutpannam buddhanam bhagavatam
bodhis, tasyeyam prajñāparamita aparityakta bhavatu. iyam asmakam
anusasani. yo hi kascid ananda (adspg i 77) kulaputro va kuladuhita va
imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam udgrahisyati. dharayisyati
vacayisyati paryavapsyati pattiyesyati yonisas ca manasikarisyati.
paresam cemam gambhiram prajñāparamitam anekaparyayena
vistarena akhyasyati desayisyati prajñāpayisyati,
prasthapayisyati vivarisyati vibhajisyati uttanikarisyati

samprakasayisyati sa khalu punar ananda kulaputro va kuladuhita va
ksipram eva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. abhyasi
bhavisyati sarvakarajñataya. tat kasya hetoh?
prajñaparamitaniryata hy ananda buddhanam bhagavatam anuttara
samyaksambodhir. ye 'pi te ananda abhuvann atite 'dhvani tathagata
arhantah samyaksambuddhas tesam api buddhanam bhagavatam
prajñaparamitanirjataiva anuttara samyaksambodhih. ye 'pi te ananda
bhavisyanty anagate 'dhvani tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhas
tesam api buddhanam bhagavatam prajñaparamitanirjataiva
anuttara samyaksambodhih. ye 'pi te ananda etarhi purvasyan disi
daksinasyam pascimayam uttarasyam adhastad uparistad yavat
samantad dasasu diksu lokadhatusu tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddhas tisthanti dhryante yapayanti dharmam ca desayanti
tesam api buddhanam bhagavatam prajñaparamitanirjataiva
anuttara samyaksambodhih. tasmāt tarhy ananda anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamena bodhisattvena mahasattvena. satsu
paramitasu caritavyam. tat kasya hetor? esa hy ananda
bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam janetri yaduta prajñaparamita. ye hi
kecid (adspg i 78) ananda bodhisattva mahasattva satsu paramitasu
siksisyanti. sarve te niryasyanty anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau.
tasmāt tarhy ananda imah satparamitah bhuyasya matraya
parindamy anuparindami. tat kasya hetor? esa hy ananda tathagatanam
arhatam samyaksambuddhanam dharmakosah, aksayo hy esa
dharmakoso yaduta satparamitakosah. ye 'pi te ananda purvasyam
disi daksinasyam pascimayam uttarasyam adhastad uparistad
yavat samantad dasasu diksu lokadhatusu tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddhas tisthanti dhryante yapayanti dharmam ca
desayanti. te 'py ananda buddha bhagavanta iha eva satparamitakosad
dharmam desayanti. ye 'pi te ananda abhuvann atite 'dhvani tathagata
arhantah samyaksambuddhas te 'py atraiva satsu paramitasu
siksitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddha dharman
desayanta. ye 'pi te ananda bhavisyanty anagate 'dhvani tathagata
arhantah samyaksambuddhas te 'py atraiva satsu paramitasu
siksitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyante. dharman
desayanti. [f. 235a] ye 'pi te anantatitanagatapratyutpannam
buddhanam bhagavatam sravakah sarve te ihaiva
prajñaparamitayam siksitva parinirvrtas ca parinirvanti ca
parinirvapayisyanti ca. sacet tvam ananda sravakayanikanam
pudgalanam sravavakabhumim arabhya dharman desayes taya ca
dharmadesanaya ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas te sarve
arhatvam saksatkuryuh adyapi tvaya me sravakena
sravakakrtyam na krtam bhavet. sacet me (adspg i 79) tvam ananda
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasyaikapadam api prajñaparamitapratismyuktam
desayeh prakasayeh, evam aham tvaya me? sravakena aradhito
bhavyam, sravakena sravakakrtyam krtam bhavet. ya ca
paurvikaya dharmadesanaya ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas
te sarve 'nupurvacaramam arhatvam saksatkuryus tesam ca arhatam

yad danamayam punyakriyavastu silamayam bhavanamayam
punyakriyavastu. tat kim manyase ananda api nu tad bahu bhavet? aha:
bahu bhagavan bahu sugata. bhagavan aha: atah sa ananda bahutaram
punyam prasaved yah sravakayanikah pudgalo bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñaparamitapratismyuktam dharman desayed antasa
ekadivasam api, tisthatv anandaikadivasah saced ananda ardhadivasam
api, tisthatv ananda ardhadivasah. saced ananda yavat purobhaktam api,
saced yavan nadikantaram va saced yavad acchatantaram va, saced
yavat ksanam va lavam va muhurttam va. ayam eva ananda
bahutaram punyam prasaveti yah sravakayanikah pudgalo
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñaparamitapratismyuktam dharman
desayet sa sarvasravakapratyekabuddhayanikanam kulaputranam
kuladuhitnam ca kusalamulam abhibhavati. sacet punar ananda
bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhisattvayanikanam pudgalanam
prajñaparamitapratismyuktam dharman desayet antasa ekadivasam apy
ardhadivasam api purobhaktam api nadikantaram api ksanam va lavam
va muhurttam va, ayam ananda bodhisattvo mahasattvah
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhayanikanam kulaputranam
kuladuhitnam ca kusalamulam abhibhavati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi
sa (adspg i 80) atmana ca anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamboddhukamah param ca anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau
samadapayati samharsayati samuttejayati nivesayati pratisthapayati.
evam ananda bodhisattvo mahasattvah satsu paramitasu carams
catursu smrtyupasthanesu, yavan margakarajñatayam caram
kusalamulair vivardhamanah asthanam ananda anavakaso yad
anuttarasyah samyaksambodheh parihiyeta nedam sthanam vidyate.

asyam khalu punah prajñaparamitayam bhasyamanayam
bhagavams catasnam parsadam
devanagayaksagandharvasuragarudakinnaramahoraganam tatha
sthitanam eva puratas tatharupam rddhyabhisamskaram
abhisamskrtavan yatharupenarddhyabhisamskarena abhisamskrtena
sarve te aksobhyam tathagatam arhantam samyaksambuddham pasyanti
bhiksusamghaparivrtam bhiksusamghapuraskrtam dharman
desayantam sagaropamaya parsada aksobhyaya, sarvair arhadbhiih
ksinasravair nisklesair vasibhutair suvimuktacittair
suvimuktaprajñair ajaneyair mahanagair [f. 235b] krtakrtyair
krtakaraniyair apahrtabharair anupraptasvakarthair
pariksinabhasamyojanair samyagajñasuvimuktacittair
sarvacetovasitaparaparamipraptair bodhisattvais ca mahasattvair
sagaropamabuddhibhih. atha bhagavan punar eva tam rddhyabhisamskaram
pratisamhrtavan pratisamhrte ca tasmin rddhyabhisamskare tas
catasrah parsado na bhuyah pasyanti tam aksobhyam tathagatam
arhantam samyaksambuddham, sravakan va bodhisattvayanikan va
pudgalams, tac ca (adspg i 81) buddhaksetram aksobhyasya tathagatasya
arhatah samyaksambuddhasya na bhuyah pasyanti, na bhuyo buddhapramukho
bhiksusamghas caksusa abhasam agacchati. tat kasya hetoh?

pratisamhrto hi tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena sa
rddhyabhisamskaras. tena tena bhuyah pasyanti. atha bhagavan
ayusmantam anandam amantrayata: pasyasi tvam ananda tad aksobhyasya
tathagatasya buddhaksetram tam ca aksobhyam tathagatam tam ca
bhiksusamgham bodhisattvasamgham ca? aha: caksuso 'pi
bhagavams tad buddhaksetram nabhasam agacchati. napi sa tathagato
napi sa bhiksusamgho napi sa bodhisattvasamghah. bhagavan aha: evam
eva ananda sarvadharma na caksusa abhasam agacchanti. na dharmo
dharmasya abhasam agacchati. na dharmo dharmam pasyati. na dharmo
dharmam janati. yatha punar eva aksobhyas tathagato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhas te ca sravakas te ca bodhisattvayanikah pudgalas tac
ca buddhaksetram na caksusa abhasam agacchati. evam hy ananda
sarvadharma na caksusa abhasam agacchanti. na dharmo dharmasya
abhasam agacchati. na dharmo dharmam pasyati. na dharmo dharmam
janati. sarvadharma hy ananda ajanakah apasyakah
akriyasamarthah. tat kasya hetoh? nirihaka agrahya hy ananda
sarvadharma akasanirihakataya, acintya hy ananda sarvadharmah
mayapurupamah, avedaka hy ananda sarvadharmas cittavigatatvat.
vithapanapratyupasthanalaksanatvad asarakatam copadaya. evam
caran bodhisattvo mahasattvas (adspg i 82) carati prajñaparamitayam na
ca kimcid dharmam abhinivisate. evam siksamana ananda bodhisattvo
mahasattvah siksate prajñaparamitayam. sarvaparamitah
paripurayitukamena bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam
siksitavyam. esa siksa agrya akhyayate jyestha
srestha vara pravara pranita akhyayate anuttara niruttara
akhyayate, sarvalokahitaya sarvalokasukhaya. anathanam nathakari
huddhanujñata buddhaprasasta. yatra sthitva tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddha iman trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum daksinena
paninabhyutksipya punar eva niksipeyuh na ca tesam sattvanam
evam bhaved, utksipto vayam trisahasramahasahasro lokadhatur
niksipto va. tat kasya hetoh? iyam sa ananda prajñaparamita yatra
siksitva buddhanam bhagavatam atitanagatapratyutpannesu
dharmesv asamgam jñanadarsanam utpannam. yavantya ananda siksa
sarvasam siksanam iyam prajñaparamitasiksa agrya
akhyayate jyestha srestha akhyayate vara pravara akhyayate.
pranita akhyayate anuttara niruttara akhyayate. akasasya sa
ananda [f. 236a] pramanam va paryantam vodgrahitavyam manyeta.
yah prajñaparamitayah pramanam va paryantam vodgrahitavyam
manyeta. tat kasya hetoh? apramana hy ananda prajñaparamita. na
maya ananda prajñaparamitayah pramanam akhyatam,
namakayapadakayavyañjanakaya hy ananda pramanabaddha na
prajñaparamita pramanabaddha. ananda aha: kena karanena bhagavam
prajñaparamita apramanabaddha? bhagavan aha: aksayatvad ananda
(adspg i 83) prajñaparamita apramanabaddha, viviktatvad ananda
prajñaparamita apramanabaddha. ye 'pi te ananda abhuvann atite
'dhvani tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhas te 'pi ita eva
prajñaparamitayah prabhavita. na ca prajñaparamita ksayam

gata. ye 'pi te ananda bhavisyanty anagate 'dhvani tathagatah
 arhantah samyaksambuddhas te 'pi ita eva prajñāparamitayah
 prabhavayisyanti. na ca prajñāparamita ksesyate. ye pi 'te
 anandaitarhi dasasu diksu loka tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhas
 tisthanti dhryante yapayanti dharmam ca desayanti, te 'pi buddha
 bhagavanta ita eva prajñāparamitayah prabhavyante na ca
 prajñāparamita ksiyate. tat kasya hetor? akasam sa ananda
 ksapayitavyam manyeta yah prajñāparamitam ksapayitavyam
 manyeta. na ca prajñāparamita ksina na ksiyate na ksesyate.
 evam na dhyānaparamita viryāparamita ksantiparamita
 silāparamita danāparamita ksina na ksiyate na ksesyate. na
 hy esam dharmanam utpado 'sti, yesam utpado nasti kutas
 tesam ksayah prajñāsyate? atha bhagavan jihvendriyam
 abhinirmapayya sarvantam mukhamandalam jihvendriyena samcchadya
 ayusmantam anandam amantrayata: tasmad tarhy ananda imam
 prajñāparamitam catasram parsadam vistarena caksitha
 desayeh samprakasayeh prajñāpayeh prasthapayeh vivarer vivarer
 uttanikuryad vistarena (adspg i 84) samprakasayeh. iha hy ananda
 gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam sarvadharmā
 vistarenopadista yatra sravakayanikair va pratyekabuddhayanikair
 va bodhisattsayanikair va pudgalaih siksitavyam. yatra
 yathanusista siksamana svasu svasu bhumisu sthasyamti.
 iyam punar ananda gambhira prajñāparamita sarvaksaranam
 pravesah, iyam ananda gambhira prajñāparamita
 sarvadhananinam mukham yatra dharanimukhe bodhisattvena
 mahasattvena siksitavyam. iman dharanin dharayatam
 bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam sarvapratibhanapratīsamvidā
 amukhibhavanti. iyam ananda prajñāparamita
 atitanagatapratyutpannam buddhanam bhagavatam aksayah
 saddharmakosah ukto maya. tasmad tarhy ananda arocayami te
 prativedayami te ya imam gambhiram prajñāparamitam
 udgrahisyati dharayisyati vacayisyati. paryavapsyati. so
 'titanagatapratyutpannam buddhanam bhagavatam bodhim
 dharayisyati. [f. 236b] iyam sa ananda prajñāparamita dharany
 ukta maya. yan tvam prajñāparamitadharanin dharayan sarvadhananin
 dharayisyasi. ((60))

parivarta 61.

athayusmatah subhuter etad abhut: gambhira vateyam tathagatanam
 samyakambuddhanam bodhih. yannv aham tathagatam arhantam
 samyaksambuddham pariprccheyam. athayusmam subhuter bhagavantam
 etad avocat: aksaya hi bhagavam prajñāparamita. bhagavan aha:
 akasa aksayatvat subhute aksaya prajñāparamita. aha: katham
 bhagavam prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya? bhagavan aha: rupa
 aksayatvat subhute prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
 vedanasamjñāsamskaravijñānaksayatvat subhute prajñāparamita
 abhinirhartavya. danāparamita aksayatvat subhute prajñāparamita

abhinirhartavya. yavat sarvakarajñata aksayatvat subhute
prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya. punar aparam subhute
rupakasaksayatvena bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita
abhinirhartavya. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñānakasaksayatvena
subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
danaparamita akasaksayatvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
silaparamita akasaaksayatvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
ksantiparamita akasaksayatvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
viryaaramita akasaksayatvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
dhyānaparamita akasaksayatvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
yavat sarvakarajñatakasaksayatvena prajñāparamita
abhinirhartavya. punar aparam subhute avidyakasaksayatvena
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
samskarakasaaksayatvena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamita (adspg i 86) abhinirhartavya. vijñānakasaksayatvena
subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
namarupakasaksayatvena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya. sadayatanakasaksayatvena
subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
sparsakasaksayatvena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya. vedanakasaksayatvena subhute
bodhisattvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
trsnakasaksayatvena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya. upadanakasaaksayatvena subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
bhavakasaksayatvena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya. jatyakasaksayatvena subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya.
jaramaranasokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopayasakasaksayatvena
subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamita [f. 237a]
abhinirhartavya. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya. iyam subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya pratityasamutpadavyavalokanatantavivarjanata. aveniko
'yam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya dharmo bodhimandanisannasya
yadevam pratityasamutpadam vyavalokayati. evam vyavalokayam
pratityasamutpadam sarvajñatajñānam pratilabhate. ya kascit subhute
anena akasaksayabhinirharena prajñāparamitayam caram
pratityasamutpadam vyavalokayati. sa na sravakabhumau va
pratyekabuddhabhumau (adspg i 87) va sthasyati. sthasyati so
'nuttarasam samyaksambodhau. ye 'pi kecit subhute bodhisattvayanika
puḍgala vivartante, sarve te imam prajñāparamitamanasikaran anagamya
vivartante. na ca jananti katham prajñāparamitayam carata
bodhisattvena mahasattvenakasaksayabhinirharena pratityasamutpado
vyavalokitavyah. ye 'pi kecit subhute bodhisattvayanika puḍgala
vivartante sarve te idam upayakausalam anagamya vivartante 'nuttarasam
samyaksambodhe. ye 'pi kecit subhute bodhisattva mahasattva na
vivartante 'nuttarasam samyaksambodhe sarve te imam

prajñāparamitam agamya na vivartante 'nuttarasyah samyaksambodhe.
 upayakausalena caivam prajñāparamitayam carata bodhisattvena
 mahasattvenakasaksyabhinirharena prajñāparamita vyavalokitavya
 abhinirhartavya. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
 pratityasamutpadam vyavalokayan na kamcid dharmam pasyaty ahetukam
 utpadyamanam na kamcid dharmam nityam samanupasyati na
 nirudhyamanam. na kamcid dharmam atmatah samanupasyati. na sattvato na
 jivato na jamtuto na manujato na manavato na posato na pudgalato na
 karakato na karapakato na utthapakato na samutthapakato na vedakato na
 vedayitrikato na janakato na pasyakatah, na nityatah samanupasyati na
 anityato na sukhato na dukkhato na atmato na anatmato na santato na
 asantatah. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
 pratityasamutpado vyavalokayitavyah prajñāparamitayam carata.
 yasmim subhute samaye bodhisattvo mahasattva (adspg i 88)
 prajñāparamitayam carati, tasmim samaye na rupam samanupasyati,
 nityam va anityam va sukham va dukkham va atmanam va
 anatmanam va santam va asantam va yavat sarvakarajñatam na
 samanupasyati nityam va anityam va sukham va dukkham va,
 atmanam va anatmanam va, santam va asantam va. yasmim
 subhute samaye bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carati, tasmim
 [f. 237b] samaye prajñāparamitayam caram prajñāparamitam na
 samanupasyati. tam api dharmam na samanupasyati. yena prajñāparamitam
 samanupasyet. evam dhyanaparamitam na samanupasyati.
 viryaparamitam na samanupasyati. ksantiparamitam na
 samanupasyati. silaparamitam na samanupasyati. danaparamitam na
 samanupasyati. yavad bodhim na samanupasyati. tam api dharmam na
 samanupasyati. yena dharmena bodhim samanupasyet. yena ca dharmena
 sarvavasananusandhiprahanam kuryat tam api na samanupasyati. evam
 khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam
 caritavyam. sarvadharmā anupalambhayogena. yasmim subhute samaye
 bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmā anupalabhamanah
 prajñāparamitayāñ carati tasmin samaye marah papiyam
 chokasalyasamarpito bhavati. tadyathapi nama subhute puruso
 matapitroh kalagatayo sokasalyasamarpito bhavati. paramena
 sokasalyena samanvagatah, evam eva subhute marah papiyan
 bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam caratah sarvadharmā
 anupalabhamanasya sokasalyasamarpito bhavati. paramena sokasalyena
 samanvagatah. subhutih aha: kim eka eva bhagavam marah papiyam
 paramena sokasalyena samarpito bhavati. utaho ye trisahasramahasahasre
 lokadhatu mara papiyamsas (adspg i 89) te sarve paramena sokasalyena
 samarpita bhavanti? bhagavan aha: ye 'pi te subhute
 trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau marah papiyamsas te sarve
 paramena sokasalyena samanvagata bhavanti. svakasvakesu ca asanesu
 na ramante. yada bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitaviharena
 avirahito bhavati. evam viharato bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
 sadevamanusasu loke 'vataram na labhate gadham na labhate. yatra
 grhitva vivartayet. tasmā tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena

ksipram anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamena
prajñāparamitaviharena vihartavyam. prajñāparamitaviharena
viharato bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya danaparamita bhavanaparipurim
gacchati. evam silaparamita ksantiparamita. viryaparamita
dhyānaparamita prajñāparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchati.
prajñāparamitaviharena viharato bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
sarvāparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchamti. athayusmam subhūtir
bhagavāntam etad avocāt: katham bhagavān bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
prajñāparamitayam carato danaparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchati,
evam silaparamita ksantiparamita viryaparamita dhyānaparamita.
prajñāparamita katham bhavanaparipurim gacchati? bhagavān aha: iha
subhūte bodhisattvo mahasattvān danam dadān sarvākaraññatayam
parinamayams tad danam dadati. evam khalu subhūte bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya danaparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchati. katham ca
subhūte bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya silaparamita [f. 238a]
bhavanaparipurim gacchati? iha subhūte bodhisattvo mahasattva silam
raksan sarvākaraññatayam parinamayams tac chilam raksati.
evam (adspg i 90) khalu subhūte bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya silaparamita
bhavanaparipurim gacchati. katham ca subhūte bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya ksantiparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchati? iha subhūte
bodhisattvo mahasattvān ksantya sampadayam.
sarvākaraññatayam. parinamayams tam ksantim bhavayati.
evam khalu subhūte bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksantiparamita
bhavanaparipurim gacchati. katham ca subhūte bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya viryaparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchati? iha subhūte
bodhisattvo mahasattvān viryam arabhāmanah sarvākaraññatayam
parinamayams tad viryam arabhate. evam khalu subhūte bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya viryaparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchati. katham ca
subhūte bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya dhyānaparamita bhavanaparipurim
gacchati? iha subhūte bodhisattvo mahasattvo dhyānani samapadyamanah
sarvākaraññatayam parinamayams tani dhyānani samapadyate.
evam khalu subhūte bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya dhyānaparamita
bhavanaparipurim gacchati. katham ca subhūte bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñāparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchati? iha subhūte
bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñam bhavayan sarvākaraññatayam
parinamayams tam prajñam bhavayati. evam khalu subhūte
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamita bhavanaparipurim
gacchati. athayusmañc subhūtir bhagavāntam etad avocāt: katham
bhagavān bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitah
silaparamitam pariḡrhnati? bhagavān aha: iha subhūte
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya danam dadatah sarvākaraññatayam
parinamayatah sarvasattvesu maitram kayakarma maitram vakkarma
maitram (adspg i 91) manaskarma pratyupasthitam bhavati.
silaparamitam tasmim samaye bodhisattvo mahasattva pariḡrhnati.
aha: katham bhagavān bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam
sthitah ksantiparamitam pariḡrhnati? bhagavān aha: iha subhūte
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya danam dadatah yan te pariḡrahaka

akrosanti va paribhasanti va asahyabhir va parusabhir vagbhih samudacaramti sa na tesam antike cittam aghatayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitah ksantiparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthito viryaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya danam dadatah yan te parigrahaka akrosanti va paribhasante va asahyabhir va parusabhir vagbhih samudacaramti tasyakrusyamanasya va paribhasyamanasya va asahyabhir va parusabhir vagbhih samudacaryamanasya va danabuddhir eva bhavati parityagabuddhir eva bhavati. datavyam eva maya danam na maya danam na datavyam, sa kayikam caitasikam ca viryam samjanayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthito viryaparamitam [f. 238b] parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthito dhyana-paramitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danam dadan na sravakabhūmau va pratyekabuddhabhūmau va parinamayaty, anyatra sarvakarajñatayam eva asya cittam na pravartate. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo (adspg i 92) danaparamitayam sthito dhyana-paramitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo upayakausalena danam dadan prajñaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya danam dadato danam parityajato mayabuddhir sada dane pratyupasthita bhavati. tena ca danena na kasyacid sattvasya upakaram va apakaram va pasyati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthita. upayakausalena prajñaparamitam parigrhnati. ((6))

parivarta 62.

athayusman subhūtir bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattva silaparamitayam sthito danaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthito yah kayiko va vaciko va caitasiko va samcaras tena samcarena sravakabhūmim. va pratyekabuddhabhūmim va na paramrsati. sa tatra ca silaparamitayam sthito na sattvan jivitat vyavaropayati nadattam adadati. na kamesu mithyacarati na mrsavacam bhasate. na pisunam vacam bhasate. na parusam vacam bhasate. na sambhinnapralapi bhavati, na abhidhyalur bhavati na vyapannacitto bhavati. na mithyadrstiko bhavati. sa tatra silaparamitayam sthito yad danam dadaty annam annarthakebhyah panam panarthakebhyo yanam yanarthakebhyo vastram vastrarthakebhyah puspani pusparthakebhyo malyam malyarthakebhyo gandhan gandharthakebhyo vilepanam vilepanarthakebhyah sayanasanam sayanasanarthakebhyah upasrayam upasrayarthakebhyah prajivikam prajivikarthakebhyah upakaranam upakaranarthakebhyah yavad anyataranyataran manusyakan pariskaran dadati. tac ca danam sarvasattvai sardham sadharanam krtva anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayati. tatha ca parinamayati.

yatha parinamo na sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va parinamayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah (adspg i 94) silaparamitayam sthito danaparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthitah ksantiparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya silaparamitayam sthitasya sacet sarvasattvagamyangapratyangani cchittva cchittva gaccheyus tatra bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ekacittotpado 'pi na ksubhyati na vyapadyate anyatrasyaivam bhavati, sulabdha me labha yatra hi nama mama sarvasattva angapratyangani cchittva cchittva gacchanti. anena ca aham kayaparityagena. divyam vajramayam tathagatakayam pratilapsye. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthitah ksantiparamitam [f. 239a] parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthito viryaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva kayena ca cittena ca viryam na sramsayati. sarvasattva maya uttarayitavya samsarad amrte dhatau pratisthapayitavya. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthito viryaparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva silaparamitayam sthito dhyanaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: yada subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prathamam dhyanam samapadyate. dvitiyam tritiam caturtham yavan nirodham samapadyate. na ca sravakabhumim va pratyekabuddhabhumim adhyalambate. anyatrasyaivam bhavati. iha maya samadhiparamitayam (adspg i 95) sthitva sarvasattva samsarat parimocayitavya iti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthito dhyanaparamitam parigrhnati, aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthitah prajñaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthito na kamcid dharmam samskrtam pasyati na asamskrtam pasyati. na bhavam samskrtam pasyati. na abhavam asamskrtam pasyati. na nimittam samskrtam pasyati. na animittam asamskrtam pasyati. na kasyacid dharmasya astitam va nastitam va samanupasyati. anyatra sarvadharmatathatam na vyativartamte. taya ca prajñaparamitaya upayakausalena ca na sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va patati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam sthita prajñaparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito danaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prathamacittotpadam upadaya danam dadato yavad bodhimandanisannasya sarvasattva akroseyuh paribhaserann angapratyangani va cchintyus tasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksantiparamitayam sthitasyaivam bhavati: datavyam eva mayaitebhya sattvebhya na maya danam na datavyam. sa tesam sattvanam annam annarthikebhyo dadati. panam panarthikebhyo dadati. yavad anyataranyataran manusyakam pariskaram dadati. sa tani

kusalamulani sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanam krtva sarvakarajñatayam parinamayati. yatha parinamayatas trisu buddhisu (adspg i 96) na pravartate. kah parinamayati kim va parinamayati. kva va parinamayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito danaparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthitah silaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prathamacittotpadam upadaya yavad bodhimandanisanna na kamcit sattvam jivitaḍ vyavaropayati. nadattam adadati na kamesu mithyacarati na mrsavadati na paisunyam [f. 239b] vadati. na parusyam vadati. na sambhinnapralapi bhavati. na abhidhyalur bhavati na vyapannacitto bhavati na mithyadrstiko bhavati. na ca asya sravakabhūmau va. pratyekabuddhabhūmau va cittam kramati. tani ca kusalamulani sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanani krtva anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayati. tatha ca parinamayati. yatha trividha buddhir na pravartate. kah parinamayati kim va parinamayati. kva va parinamayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthitah silaparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito viryaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva ksantiparamitayam sthito evam viryam samjanayati. gatvāham yojanasatam va gatva yavad yojanasahasram va yavad yojanasatasahasram va gatva yavaḍ lokadhatum va gatva lokadhatukotisatasahasram va gatva tatra antataḍ ekasattvam api saranagamane siksapadesu va pratisthapayeyam (adspg i 97) ksantau va srotaapattiphale va yavad arhattve va pratyekabodhau va yavad anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau pratisthapayeyam iti viryam arabdhavyam tani ca kusalamulani sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanani krtvanuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva ksantiparamitayam sthito viryaparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito dhyānaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair akusalaih dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamam dhyānam upasampadya viharati. yavaḍ caturtham dhyānam upasampadya viharati, yavaḍ nirodham samapadya viharati. utpanno 'nutpannams ca cittacaitasikaḍ dharman kusalopasamhitā sarvakarajñatayam parinamayati. tatha ca parinamayati. yatha dhyānani ca dhyānāḅgaḅni ca tasmim samaye nopalabhate. nevam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito dhyānaparamitam parigrhnati, aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito prajñāparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthito yasmim samaye dharmesu dharmanupasyi viharati, viviktakarena va santakarena va aksayakarena va,

na ca tan dharmatam saksatkaroti, yavan na bodhimandanisanno
bhavati. tatra ca nisadya. sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. utthaya ca
dharmacakram pravartayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo (adspg i 98)
mahasattvah ksantiparamitayam sthitah prajñāparamitam
parigrhnati. tatha ca parigrhnati yatha notsrjati. na
parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo.
viryaparamitayam sthito danaparamitam [f. 240a] parigrhnati?
bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo viryaparamitayam
sthitah kayena ca cittena ca dhuram na niksipati, avasyam eva maya
anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhavya. na maya na
abhisamboddhavya anuttara samyaksambodhih. sa sattvanam krte
yojanam va yavad yojanasatam va yojanasahasram va
yojanasatasahasram va. lokadhatum va yaval lokadhatukotim va
lokadhatukotisatam va lokadhatukotisatasahasram va gatva
viryaparamitayam sthito 'ntasa ekasattvam api bodhau
pratisthapayati. saced bodhisattvayanikam pudgalam na labheta tatra
sravakayanikam pudgalam sravakatve pratisthapayati.
pratyekabuddhayanikam pudgalam pratyekabuddhatve pratisthapayati.
antasa ekasattvam api dasasu kusalesu karmapathesu pratisthapayati.
sa tad dharmadanam dattva amisadanena sattvan samtarpayati. tac ca
kusalamulam na sravakabhūmau va pratyekabuddhabhūmau va
parinamayati. anyatra sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanam krtva
anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayati. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo. viryaparamitayam sthito danaparamitam
parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
viryaparamitayam sthitah silaparamitam parigrhnati?
bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prathamacittotpadam
upadaya yavad bodhimandanisanna atmana ca pranatipatat
prativirato bhavati. param ca pranatipatavairamanyam
samadapayati. pranatipatavairamanyasya ca varnam bhasate ye ca
anye pranatipatat prativirata bhavanti tesam api ca varnavadi
bhavati samanujñah. yavad atmana ea mithyadrsteh (adspg i 99)
prativirato bhavati param ca mithyadrstivairamanyam
samadapayati. mithyadrstivairamanyasya ca varnam bhasate. ye
ca anye mithyadrsteh prativiratas tesam api varnavadi bhavati.
samanujñah. sa taya silaparamitaya na kamadhatau pratitisthati.
na rupadhatau na arupyadhatau pratitisthati. na sravakabhūmau na
pratyekabuddhabhūmau pratitisthati. nanyatra tani kusalamulani
sarvasattvai sardham sadharanani krtvanuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau parinamayati. tatha ca parinamayati. yatha asya
trividha buddhir na pravartate. kah parinamayati kim va
parinamayati. kva va parinamayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo viryaparamitayam sthitah silaparamitam
parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
viryaparamitayam sthitah ksantiparamitam parigrhnati?
bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prathamacittotpadam
upadaya yavad bodhimandanisannasya sacet manusyabhuto va

amanusyabhuto va cittaviksepam kuryat angapratyangani va
chittva cchitva adaya gacchet tatra bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
virya-paramitayam sthitasya naivam bhavati, kascit me chinnatti va
bhinnatti va harati va. api tv asyaivam bhavati, sulabdha [f. 240b] me
labha yesam eva krte kayam pariharami. ta evagamya
mamangapratyangani chittva chittva adaya gacchanti. dharmanam
va tena prakrtih sumanasikrta bhavati. tani ca kusalamulani na
sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va parinamayaty anyatra
sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanani krtvanuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau parinamayati. evam khalu subhute (adspg i 100)
bodhisattvo mahasattvo virya-paramitayam sthita ksantiparamitam
parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
virya-paramitayam sthito dhyana-paramitam parigrhnati? bhagavan
aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo viviktam eva kamair viviktam
papakair akusalair dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam
pritisukham prathamam dhyanam upasampadya viharati. yavac caturtham
dhyanam upasampadya viharati. sa maitrisahagatena cittena yavat
sarvavantam lokam spharitva upasampadya viharati. evam
karunasahagatena muditasahagatena upeksasahagatena cittena yavat
sarvavantam lokam spharitva upasampadya viharati. yavan
nivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattim upasampadya viharati. sa
tesam dhyananam ca apramananam ca arupyasamapattinam.
vipakam na parigrhnati. anyatra yatra sarvasattvanam arthah
kartavyas tatropapadyate. sa tan sattvan satsu paramitasu
paripacayati. danaparamitayam silaparamitayam
ksantiparamitayam virya-paramitayam dhyana-paramitayam
prajñaparamitayam, buddhaksetrad buddhaksetram samkramati
buddhan bhagavatah paryupasinah kusalamulanam avaropanatayai.
evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo virya-paramitayam sthito
dhyana-paramitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo
mahasattvo virya-paramitayam sthitah prajñaparamitam
parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
virya-paramitayam sthito danaparamitam na dravyatah samanupasyati.
na bhavato na nimittatah. silaparamitam na dravyatah samanupasyati.
na bhavato na nimittatah, ksantiparamitam na dravyatah
samanupasyati na bhavato na nimittatah, virya-paramitam na dravyatah
samanupasyati (adspg i 101) na bhavato na nimittatah, dhyana-paramitam
na dravyatah samanupasyati na bhavato na nimittatah. evam yavat
smrtyupasthanani yavat sarvakarajñatam na dravyatah
samanupasyati. na bhavato na nimittatah. sa sarvadharmān adravyatah
samanupasyann abhavatah animittatah samanupasyan, na kascid dharme
niketam karoti. sa yathavadi tathakari bhavati. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo virya-paramitayam sthitah prajñaparamitam
parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
dhyana-paramitayam sthito danaparamitam parigrhnati? bhagavan
aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo viviktam eva kamair viviktam
papakair akusalair dharmāi savitarkam savicaram vivekajam

pritisukham prathamadhyanam upasampadya viharati. yavan
nivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattim upasampadya viharati. sa tatra
dhyana-paramitayam sthita aviksiptamanas [f. 241a] tebhya sattvebhya
amisadanam ca dharmadanam ca dadati. sa atmana ca amisadanam
ca dharmadanam ca dadati. paramas ca amisadanena ca dharmadanena ca
samadapayati. amisadanadharmadanasya ca varnam bhasate. ye ca
anye sattva amisadanam ca dharmadanam ca dadanti tesam api
varnavadi bhavati samanujñah. tani ca kusalamulani na
sravakabhūmau va pratyekabuddhabhūmau va parinamayaty anyatra
sarvasattvai sardham sadharanani krtva anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau parinamayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo dhyana-paramitayam sthito danaparamitam parigrhñati.
aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo dhyana-paramitayam sthita
silaparamitam parigrhñati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya dhyana-paramitayam sthitasya na
ragasahagatam cittam utpadyate na dosasahagatam na mohasahagatam, na
vihimsa sahatam cittam utpadyate. (adspg i 102) na? anyatra
sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair manasikarair viharati, tani ca
kusalamulam na sravakabhūmau va pratyekabuddhabhūmau va
parinamayaty anyatra sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanam krtva
anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayati. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo dhyana-paramitayam sthitah silaparamitam
parigrhñati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
dhyana-paramitayam sthitah ksantiparamitam parigrhñati?
bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo dhyana-paramitayam
sthitah phenapindopamam rupam pratyaveksate. budbudopamam
vedanam maricyupamam samjñam kadalyupamam samskaran
mayopamam vijñanam pratyaveksate. tasyaivam pratyaveksamanasya
pañcasu upadanaskandhesv asarakasamjña pratyupasthita bhavati.
tasyaivam pratyaveksamanasyaivam bhavati. cchidyamanesv
angapratyangesu ko 'tra chinnanti kim vaha cchidyate. kasya va
kayah kasya va vedana kasyeyam samjña kasya va samskara kasya
va vijñanam? tasyaivam pratyaveksamanasyaivam bhavati. ko
'trakrusyate va paribhasyate va yatra akruyamanasya va
paribhasyamanasya va vyapada utpadyate? evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo dhyana-paramitayam sthitah
ksantiparamitam parigrhñati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo
mahasattvo dhyana-paramitayam sthito viryaparamitam
parigrhñati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
dhyana-paramitayam sthiva viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair
akusalaih dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham
prathamadhyanam (adspg i 103) upasampadya viharati. yavac caturtham
dhyanam upasampadya viharati. sa dhyananam dhyananganam ca
nimittam udgrhya anekavidham rddhividhim pratyānubhavati. yavad
vistarena kartavyam, yavad divyena srotradhatuna ubhayamc
chabdame chrnoti. divyams ca manusams ca, parasattvanam
parapudgalanam cetasaiva cittam yathabhutam prajanati. yavad

anuttaram cittam anuttaram cittam iti yathabhutam prajanati. so
'nekaividham purve nivasam anusmarati. yavad vistarena kartavyam.
yavat sa divyena caksusa atikrantamanusena yavad,
yathakarmopagan sattvan pasyati. sa imah [f. 241b] pañcabhijña.
pratisthaya buddhaksetrad buddhaksetram samkramati. buddhan
bhagavatah paryupasinah kusalamulany avaropayan sattvan paripavayan
buddhaksetram parisodhayams. tani ca kusalamulani na
sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va parinamayaty anyatra
sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanam krtva anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau parinamayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo dhyana-paramitam sthito viryaparamitam
parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
dhyana-paramitam sthitah prajñaparamitam parigrhnati?
bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo dhyana-paramitam
sthito rupam nopalabhate. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam
nopalabhate. danaparamitam nopalabhate silaparamitam
ksantiparamitam viryaparamitam dhyana-paramitam
prajñaparamitam nopalabhate. smrtiyupasthanani nopalabhate
samyakprahanani nopalabhate. rddhipadam nopalabhate indriyani
nopalabhate balani nopalabhate. bodhyamgani nopalabhate.
aryastangam margam (adspg i 104) nopalabhate, yavat
sarvakarajñatam nopalabhate. samskrtadhatum nopalabhate
asamskrtadhatum nopalabhate. anupalabhamano na abhisamskaroti.
anabhisamskurvan notpadayati. na nirodhayati. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi
subhute utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam
sthitaivaisam dharmanam dharmasthitita sthita eva dharmadhatu sa
naivotpadyate na nirudhyate. so 'viksīptacitta
sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair manasikarair avirahito bhavati. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo dhyana-paramitam sthitah
prajñaparamitam parigrhnati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñaparamitam sthito danaparamitam
parigrhnati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitam caram sarvadharmam chunya iti samanupasyati.
aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitam
caran sarvadharmam chunya iti samanupasyati? bhagavan aha: iha
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitam carann
adhyatmasunyatayam carann adhyatmasunyatam adhyatmasunyateti
nopalabhate. bahirddhasunyatam bahirddhasunyateti nopalabhate.
adhyatmabahirddhasunyatam adhyatmabahirddhasunyateti nopalabhate.
sunyatasunyatam sunyatasunyateti nopalabhate. mahasunyatam
mahasunyateti nopalabhate. paramarthasunyatam paramarthasunyateti
nopalabhate. samskrtasunyatam samskrtasunyateti nopalabhate.
asamskrtasunyatam asamskrtasunyateti nopalabhate.
atyamsunyatam atyantasunyateti nopalabhate. anavaragrasunyatam
anavaragrasunyateti nopalabhate. avakarasunyatam avakarasunyateti
nopalabhate. praktisunyatam praktisunyateti nopalabhate
sarvadharmasunyatam sarvadharmasunyateti nopalabhate,

svalaksanasunyatam svalaksanasunyateti (adspg i 105) nopalabhate.
 sa iha caturdasasu sunyatasu sthitva bodhisattvo mahasattvo rupam
 nopalabhate [f. 242a] sunyam iti va asunyam iti va. vedanam
 samjñam samskaran vijñanam nopalabhate. sunyam iti va
 asunyam iti va. smrtiyupasthanani nopalabhate sunyam iti va asunyam
 iti va. yavad astadasavenikam buddhadharmam nopalabhate
 sunya iti va asunya iti va. yavad bodhim api nopalabhate sunyeti va
 asunyeti va. samskrtadhatum nopalabhate sunya iti va asunya iti
 va. asamskrtadhatum nopalabhate sunya iti va asunya iti va. sa
 iha prajñāparamitayam caram bodhisattvo mahasattvo yad yad eva
 danam dadaty annam va panam va yavad anyataranyataran
 manusyakam pariskarams tad danam sunyam iti na samanupasyati.
 yo va dadati. yasmai va dadati tam api sunyam iti na samanupasyati.
 tasya matsaryacittasya va agrahacittasya va avakaso na bhavati. tat kasya
 heto? sarva ete prajñāparamitayam carato bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
 vikalpana bhavanti. prathamacittotpadam upadaya. yavad
 bodhimandanisannasya. yathaiva tathagatasya arhata
 samyaksambuddhasya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya na
 matsaryacittam va agrahacittam va utpadyate, tathaiva bodhisattvasya
 mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carato na matsaryacittam va
 agrahacittam va utpadyate. esa eva bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya sasta
 yaduta prajñāparamita. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
 prajñāparamitayam sthito danaparamitam parigrhñati. aha:
 katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthitah
 silaparamitam parigrhñati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo
 mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthitah (adspg i 106)
 sravakapratyekabuddhacittanam avakasam na dadati. tat kasya hetoh?
 tatha hi sa sravakapratyekabuddhabhumim nopalabhate. tac ca cittam
 nopalabhate. yac chravakabhūmau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va parinamayet.
 sa prathamacittotpadam upadaya. yavad bodhimandam pranatipatam
 prahanaya dharman desayati. atmana ca pranatipatat prativirato
 bhavati. param ca pranatipatavairamanyam samadapayati.
 pranatipatavairamanyasya ca varnam bhasate. ye ca anye
 pranatipatat prativirata bhavanti tesam api varnavadi bhavati.
 samanujñah. yavad atmana ca mithyadrsteh prativirato bhavati.
 param ca mityadrstivairamanye samadapayati
 mithyadrstivairamanyasya ca varnam bhasate. ye ca anye
 mithyadrstiviratas tesam api varnavadi bhavati samanujñah.
 tena ca silena na kancid dharmam paramrsati. sravakatvam va
 pratyekabuddhatvam va buddhatvam va prag eva anye kecit. evam khalu
 subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthitah
 silaparamitani parigrhñati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo
 mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthitah ksantiparamitam
 parigrhñati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
 prajñāparamitayam sthitasya anulomiki ksantir utpadyate.
 tasyaivam bhavati. neha kascid dharma utpadyate va nirudhyate va. jayate
 va jiryate va mryate va, akrosyate va paribhasyate va, cchidyate

va bhidyate va. [f. 242b] hanyate va. tasya prathamacittopadam upadaya
yavad bodhimandam atrantarat sacet sarvasattva agamya akroseyu
paribhaseral lostadanda mustisastrapraharan dadyus cchindyur
bhidyur va tatrasyaivam bhavati. aho dharmanam dharmata (adspg i
107) na ca nameha kascid dharma akrosyate va paribhasyate va cchidyate
va bhidyate va hanyate va badhyate va. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthitah ksantiparamitam
parigrhñati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñāparamitayam sthito viryaparamitam parigrhñati? bhagavan
aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthitah
catursu rddhipadesu sthita upayakausalena samanvagatah kayikam
caitasikam ca viryam samjanayya lokadhatum api gatva lokadhatusatam
api gatva lokadhatusahasram api gatva yaval
lokadhatukotiniyutasatasahasram api gatva sattvanam dharman
desayati. danaparamitayam pratisthapayati silaparamitayam
va ksantiparamitayam va viryaparamitayam va
dhyānaparamitayam va prajñāparamitayam va. pratisthapayati.
sa bodhipaksyesu dharmesu pratisthapayati. srotaapattiphale
pratisthapayati. sakrdagamiphale anagamiphale arhattve
pratyekabodhau yavad anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau pratisthapayati.
tatha ca pratisthapayati. yatha na samskrte dhatau
pratisthapayati. na asamskrte dhatau pratisthapayati. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthito
viryaparamitam parigrhñati. aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthito dhyānaparamitam
parigrhñati? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam sthitas tathagatasamadhim sthapayitva
yavantah kecit samadhyah sravakasamadhayo va
pratyekabuddhasamadhayo va bodhisattvasamadhayo va tan sarvan
samapadyate. tatra samadhisu sthitva astau vimoksan
anulomapratilomam samapadyate ca vyutthisthate ca. kataman astau?
iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo rupi rupani pasyaty, ayam
prathamam vimoksan. adhyatmarupasamjñi bahirdharupani pasyaty,
ayam (adspg i 108) dvitiiyo vimoksan. subham cadhimukto bhavaty,
ayam tritiiyo vimoksan. sa sarvaso rupasamjñanam samatikramat
pratighasamjñanam astamgaman nanatvasamjñanam amanasikarad
anantam akasam ity akasanantyayatana upasampadya viharaty, ayam
caturtho vimoksan. sa sarvasa akasanantyayatana samatikramat
anantam vijñanam iti vijñananantyayatana upasampadya viharaty, ayam
pamcamo vimoksan. sa sarvaso vijñananantyayatanasamatikraman nasti
kimcid ity akimcanyayatana upasampadya viharaty, ayam sastho
vimoksan. sa sarvasa akimcanyayatanasamatikraman
naivasamjñanasamjñayatana upasampadya viharaty, ayam saptamo
vimoksan. sa sarvaso naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamatikramat
samjñavedayitanirodham [f. 243a] upasampadya viharaty, ayam astamo
vimoksan. iman astau vimoksan anulomapratilomam samapadyate ca
vyutthisthate ca. nava ca anupurvasamapattir anulomapratilomam

samapadyate ca vyutthisthate ca. katama nava? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair akusalair dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamam dhyanam upasampadya viharati. yavac cathurtham dhyanam upasampadya viharati. yavat naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamatikramat samjñavedayitanirodham upasampadya viharati. iha nava anupurvasamapattir anulomapratiilomam samapadyate ca vyutthisthate ca. sa esam astanam vimoksanam asam ca navanam anupurvasamapattinam vibhangam krtva imam simhavijrmbhitam samadhim samapadyate. katamas ca subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya (adspg i 109) simhavijrmbhitah samadhih? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair akusalair dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamam dhyanam upasampadya viharati. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanad vyutthaya nirodham samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam samapadyate. naivasamjñanasamjñayatanad vyutthaya prathamadhyanam samapadyate. sa imam simhavijrmbhitam samadhim vipakikrtya viskandakasamadhim samapadyate. katamas ca subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya viskandakasamadhi? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair akusalair dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamadhyanam upasampadya viharati. prathamadhyanad vyutthaya yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam upasampadya viharati. naivasamjñanasamjñayatanad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya dvitiyam dhyanam upasampadya viharati. dvitiyad dhyanaad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya tritiyam dhyanam upasampadya viharati. tritiyad dhyanaad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya caturtham dhyanam upasampadya viharati. caturthad dhyanaad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya akasanantyayatanam samapadyate. akasanantyayatanad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya vijñananantyayatanam samapadyate. vijñananantyayatanad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya (adspg i 110) akimcanyayatanam samapadyate. akimcanyayatanad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam samapadyate. naivasamjñanasamjñayatanad vyutthaya nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam samapadyate. naivasamjñanasamjñayatanad vyutthaya asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. [f. 243b] asamahitacittan nirodhasamapattim samapadyate. nirodhasamapatter vyutthaya. asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. asamahitacittan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam samapadyate. naivasamjñanasamjñayatanad vyutthaya asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. asamahitacittad akimcanyayatanam samapadyate. akimcanyayatanad

vyutthaya. asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. asamahitacittad
vijñananantyayatanam samapadyate. vijñananantyayatanad vyutthaya
asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. asamahitacittad akasanantyayatanam
samapadyate. akasanantyayatanad vyutthaya asamahita [f. 243a] citte
'vatisthate. asamahitacittac caturtham dhyanam samapadyate.
caturthadhyanaḍ vyutthaya asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. asamahitacittat
trtiyam dhyanam samapadyate. trtiyadhyanaḍ vyutthaya
asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. asamahitacittad dvitiyam dhyanam
samapadyate. dvitiyad dhyanaḍ vyutthaya asamahitacitte 'vatisthate.
asamahitacittat prathamam dhyanam samapadyate. prathamadhyanaḍ
vyutthaya asamahitacitte 'vatisthate. sa iha avaskandakasamadhaḍ sthitva
sarvadharmasamatam anuprapnoti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam sthito dhyanaḍparamitam
parigrhnati. ((6))

parivarta 63.

atha khalv ayusman subhutiḍ bhagavantam etad avocat: kiyac ciram
samprasthito vatayam bhagavaḍ bodhisattvo mahasattvah yo
'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ? bhagavaḍ aha:
asamkhyeyakalpakotiniyutasamprasthito 'yam subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah yo 'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ. aha: kiyanto buddhaḍ
bhagavantaḍ paryupasito 'yam bhagavaḍ bodhisattvo mahasattvo yo
'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ? bhagavaḍ aha:
ganganadivalukopamaḍ buddhaḍ bhagavantaḍ paryupasito sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvo veditavyah yo 'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ. aha: kin
tena bhagavaḍ bodhisattvena mahasattvena kusalamulam avaropitama yo
'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ? bhagavaḍ aha: prathamacittotpadam
upadaya subhute na sa kacid danaparamita ya tena bodhisattvena
mahasattvena na paripurita yo 'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ. na sa
kacic chilaparamita ksantiparamita viryaparamita dhyanaḍparamita
prajñāparamita ya tena bodhisattvena mahasattvena na paripurita yo
'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ. aha: ascaryam etad bhagavaḍ
bodhisattvaḍ mahasattvaḍ ye 'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ.
bhagavaḍ aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. ascaryam etad
bodhisattvaḍ mahasattvaḍ ye 'nenopayakausalena samanvagataḍ
tadyathapi nama subhute suryacandramandalam caturo (adspg i 112)
dvipan avabhasayati, caluras ca dvipan anugacchaty anuparivartate, evam
eva subhute prajñāparamita pañcasu paramitasu karma karoti,
pañcaparamita anugacchaty anuparivartate. prajñāparamita avirahitvat
pañcaparamitaḍ paramitaḍnamadheyam labhante,
prajñāparamitaḍvirahitvat na paramitaḍnamadheyam labhante.
tadyathapi nama subhute yatha raja cakravarti virahitaḍ saptabhi
ratnair na raja cakravartiti namadheyam labhate, evam eva subhute
pañcaparamita prajñāparamitaḍvirahitvat na paramitaḍnamadheyam
labhante. tadyathapi nama subhute apurusa stri sudharsana bhavati
dhurtakaih, evam eva subhute prajñāparamitaḍvirahitvat
pañcaparamitaḍ sudharsana bhavanti marena va marakayikabhir

va devatabhii. tadyathapi nama subhute samgramavacarah purusah
 sarvasannahasannaddhah samgrame vartamane duradharso bhavati
 pratirajanair va pratyarthikair va pratyamitrair va, evam eva subhute
 pañcaparamitah prajñāparamita avirahitatvad duradharsa bhavanti
 marena va marakayikabhir va devatabhir, adhimanikair va pudgalair
 va, yavan bodhisattvacandalair va. tadyathapi nama subhute
 kottarajano rajña cakravartina anuvidheya bhavanti,
 sayampratarupasthanaya gacchanti, evam eva subhute pañcaparamitah
 prajñāparamitaparigrhita yena sarvakarajñata tena anugacchanti.
 tadyathapi nama subhute yah kacit kunadyah sarvas ta yena
 ganganadi tena anugacchanti, (adspg i 113) ta ganganadya sardham
 mahasamudram upayanti, evam eva subhute pañcaparamitah
 prajñāparamitaparigrhitah yena sarvakarajñata tena anugacchanti.
 tadyathapi nama subhute purusasya daksinahastah sarvakrtyani
 karoty, evam eva subhute prajñāparamita drastavya. yatha
 vamahastah evam pañcaparamita drastavya. tadyathapi nama
 subhute yat kunadisu yac ca mahanadisu udakam sarvam tan
 mahasamudram anupravistam ekarasam bhavaty, evam eva subhute
 pañcaparamitah prajñāparamitaparigrhitah sarvakarajñatam
 anupravista paramitanamadheyam labhante. tadyathapi nama subhute
 rajñas cakravartinas caturangasya balakayasya cakraratnam agrato
 gacchati, tisthati ca. yatra raja cakravarty annahetos tisthati,
 tatra rajñas cakravartino balakayan samtarpayati, na ca tac
 cakraratnam sthanatas calati, evam eva subhute asam pañcanam
 paramitanam prajñāparamita parinayika, yena sarvakarajñata
 tena anugacchanti, tatra sthasyanti, tatra sthitva tatah sthanato
 natikramanti, tadyathapi nama subhute rajñas cakravartinas tac
 cakraratnam tac ca parinayakaratanam tac ca grhapatiratnam tac ca
 striratnam tac ca maniratnam tac ca hastiratnam tac ca asvaratanam
 caturangasya balakayasya agrato gacchaty, evam eva subhute asam
 pañcanam paramitanam prajñāparamita agrato gacchaty, agrato
 gatva yena sarvakarajñata tena tisthati, na ca prajñāparamitaya
 evam bhavati: danaparamita mama [f. 243b] anugacchet. evam
 silaparamita ksantiparamita viryaparamita dhyanaparamita
 anugacchet. na danaparamitaya evam bhavaty: aham prajñāparamitam
 anugaccheyam. evam na silaparamitaya na ksantiparamitaya na
 viryaparamitaya na dhyanaparamitaya (adspg i 114) evam bhavaty: aham
 prajñāparamitam anugaccheyam. tat kasya hetoh? svabhavo hy asam
 esah akimcitsamarthah svabhavasunya tuccha maricisama.
 athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavam sarvadharmā
 svabhavasunyas, tat katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo
 danaparamitayam carañc chilaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam
 viryaparamitayam dhyanaparamitayam prajñāparamitayam carann
 anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate? bhagavan aha: iha subhute
 bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya satparamitasu caratah evam bhavati:
 viparyastacitto vatayam lokasannivesah. sa na sakyam anupayakausalena
 samsarat parimocayitum. aham tesam sattvanam arthaya

danaparamitayam carisyami. silaparamitayam carisyami
ksantiparamitayam carisyami. viryaparamitayam carisyami.
dhyana-paramitayam carisyami. prajñāparamitayam carisyami. sa
tesam sattvanam arthaya adhyatmikabāhyani vastuni parityajati,
tasyaivam parityajata evam bhavati: na me kimcit parityaktam. tat kasya
hetoh? tatha hy etad vastu svabhavasunyam. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattva upapariksamano danaparamitam paripurayati.
tesam eva sattvanam arthaya dauhsilasya avakasam na dadati. tat
kasya hetoh? tatha hy asyaivam bhavati: naitad me pratirupam syad yad
aham anuttarasyam samyaksambodhaye samprasthitah pranatipatam
kuryam yavan mithyadrstiko bhaveyam visayan va
prarthayeyam. devatvam va brahmatvam va sravakabhumim va
pratyekabuddhabhumim va prarthayeyam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
(adspg i 115) mahasattvah upapariksamanah silaparamitayam
carati. tesam eva sattvanam arthaya satatam akruyamanah
paribhāsyamanah katukaih karkasair vacanair na ksobhacittam
utpadayati. nāpi lostadandasastrapasanaprahārais
tadyamano nāpi sarira vayavesu bhidyamanesu nāpy
angapratyangavayavesu cchidyamanesu dustacittam utpadayati. tat
kasya hetoh? tatha hi sa sarvasam tam pratisrutkropaman
upapariksate. rupam phenapindopamam yavat vijñanam mayopamam
upapariksate. [f. 244a] evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
upapariksamanah ksantiparamitayam carati, tesam eva
sattvanam arthaya na kausidyacittam utpadayati.
sarvakusalaparyestyam yavan na anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambuddho bhavati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tasyaivam bhavati, na
kusidena sakyam sattvanam arthah kartum anuttaram va
samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhum. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattva upapariksamanah viryaparamitayam carati. tesam eva
sattvanam arthaya na vikṣiptacitto bhavati yavan na anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambuddho bhavati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah upapariksamano dhyana-paramitayam carati. tesam
eva sattvanam arthaya na jatu prajñāvirahito bhavati. tat kasya hetoh?
nāpy anyatha sakyam sattvan paripacayitum anyatra
prajñāparamitapravesat, tasmāt mayāikam api dausprajñāsahagatam
(adspg i 116) cittam notpadayitavyam iti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sattvanam evarthaya prajñāparamitayam carati. aha:
yadi bhagavan paramitanam nasti nanatvam, kutah iyam
prajñāparamita pañcanam paramitanam agrya akhyayate jyestha
srestha vara pravara pranita anuttara niruttara asamasama
akhyayate. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat, na subhute
paramitanam kimcin nanatvam. yadi punah prajñāparamita na
bhaven nemah pamcaparamitah paramitanamadheyam labheran,
prajñāparamitam punar agamyā imah pamcaparamitah
paramitanamadheyam labhante. tadyathāpi nama subhute nanaprakara
atmabhavah sumerum parvatarajam upasamkranta ekavarna bhavanti,
evam eva subhute prajñāparamitam agamyemah pamcaparamitah

paramitanamadheyam labhante tah sarvakarajñatam anupravista
ekavarna bhavanti. yaduta prajñaparamitavarna, na visesah
kascit prajñayate iyan danaparamita iyam silaparamita iyam
ksantiparamita iyam viryaparamita iyam dhyanaparamita iyam
prajñaparamita. tat kasya hetos? tatha hy asam svabhavo nasti, anena
karanena viseso na prajñayate. aha: yadi bhagavam narthapraptau
kasyacid dharmasya viseso va nanakaranam va prajñayate, kuta
iyam prajñaparamita asam pamcanam paramitanam
agryakhyayate. jyesthakhyayate sresthakhyayate vara pravara
pranita akhyayate. anuttara niruttara asamasama akhyayate. bhagavan
aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. narthapraptau kasyacid dharmasya
viseso va nanakaranam va prajñayate, api tu khalu
lokavyavaharasamketam upadaya danaparamita prajñayate
silaparamita (adspg i 117) ksantiparamita viryaparamita
dhyanaparamita prajñaparamita prajñayate. sattvanam samsarata
parimocanataya. sarve te ca sattva na jayamte na mryamte na
cyavyamte nopapadyante. sattvasattaya sarvadharmasatta veditavya. anena
subhute paryayena asam pamcanam paramitanam
prajñaparamita agryakhyate jyesthakhyayate sresthakhyayate.
[f. 244b] varakhyayate pravarakhyayate pranitakhyayate.
anuttarakhyayate niruttarakhyayate asamasamakhyayate. tadyathapi nama
subhute ya kascana striyas tasam striratnanam agrama akhyayate
yavad asamasamakhyayate. evam eva subhute asam pamcanam
paramitanam prajñaparamita agryakhyayate yavad asamasama
akhyayate. aha: ka esa bhagavann abhiprayo yat prajñaparamita agrya
akhyayate yavad asamasamakhyayate? bhagavan aha: tatha hi iyam
prajñaparamita sarvakusaladharman parigrhya yena sarvakarajñata
tena sthasyaty asthanayogena. aha: kim punar bhagavam prajñaparamita
kamcid dharmam grhnati va mumcati va? bhagavan aha: no hidam
subhute na prajñaparamita kamcid dharmam grhnati va mumcati
va. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi subhute. te sarvadharmas agrhita
amuktah. aha: kataman bhagavam prajñaparamita sarvadharmam na
grhnati na mumcati? bhagavan aha: rupam subhute prajñaparamita
na grhnati na muñcati. vedanam samjñam samskaran
vijñanam subhute prajñaparamita na grhnati na muñcati, yavad
bodhim subhute prajñaparamita na grhnati na muñcati. aha:
katham bhagavam rupam aparigrhitam bhavati, katham
vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam (adspg i 118) aparigrhitam bhavati.
katham yavat sarvakarajñata aparigrhita bhavati? bhagavan aha:
rupasya subhute amanasikarato rupam aparigrhitam bhavati, vedanaya
samjñaya samskaranam vijñanasya amanasikarato vijñanam
aparigrhitam bhavati, yavat sarvakarajñataya amanasikarato bodhir
aparigrhita bhavati. evam khalu subhute rupam aparigrhitam
bhavati. yavad bodhir aparigrhita bhavati. aha: yadi bhagavam rupam
na manasikartavyam vedana samjña samskara vijñanam na
manasikartavyam yavat sarvakarajñata na manasikartavya, tat katham
bhagavann amanasikurvato rupam yavad amanasikurvatah

sarvakarajñatam kusalamulani vivardhante, kusalamulair
avivardhamanai katham satparamita paripurayisyante, sadbhih
paramitabhir aparipuryamanabhih katham sarvakarajñata
anuprapsyate? bhagavan aha: yada subhute rupam na manasikarisyati
vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam na manasikarisyati, yavad bodhim
na manasikarisyati tada bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya kusalamulam
vivardhisyante, kusalamulair vivardhamanai satparamitah
paripurayisyati satparamita paripurya sarvakarajñam
anuprapsyati. tat kasya heto? amanasikrtya rupam amanasikrtya vedanam
samjñasamskaravijñanam amanasikrtya bodhim anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. aha: kim atra bhagavam karanam
yad amanasikrtya rupam, amanasikrtya vedanam samjña
samskaravijñanam amanasikrtya bodhim sarvakarajñatam
anuprapsyati? bhagavan aha: amanasikarena na slesyate, kamadhatau na
slesyate rupadhatau na slesyate arupyadhatau amanasikarena na kvacic
cchlisyate. evam khalu subhute bodisattvena mahasattvena
prajñaparamitayam carata na (adspg i 119) kvacid dharmesu
slestavyam. aha: evañ caran bhagavam bodhisattvo [f. 245a]
mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam kva sthasyati? bhagavan aha: evam
caran subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo rupe na sthasyati vedanayam
samjñayam samskaresu vijñane na sthasyati. yavat
sarvakarajñatayam na sthasyati. aha: kena karanena bhagavams
tatra api sarvakarajñatayan na sthasyati? bhagavan aha:
anabhinivesena na kvacit sthasyati. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi sarvadarman
na samanupasyati yatra abhinivised avatisthed va. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caraty anabhinivesena
asthanayogena. sacet punar bodhisattvasya mahasattvasyaivam bhavati, ya
evam carati evam bhavayati sa prajñaparamitayam carati, sa
prajñaparamitam bhavayati. aham prajñaparamitayam caramy
aham prajñaparamitam bhavayami. sacet evam samjanati
durikaroti prajñaparamitam. sa prajñaparamitayah duribhavati
dhyanaparamitayah duribhavati, viryaparamitaya
ksantiparamitaya silaparamitaya danaparamitaya duribhavati.
yavat sarvakarajñataya duribhavati. tat kasya hetoh? na hi
prajñaparamita kamcid dharmam abhinivisate. na hi prajñaparamitaya
kascid abhinivesa. tat kasya hetos? tatha hy asyah svabhavo nasti yatra
abhiniviseta. sacet punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitam api samjanati cyavate bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayah. yah prajñaparamitayas cyavate sa
sarvadharmebhyas cyavate. sacet punar asyaivam bhavati prajñaparamita
pamcaparamitan (adspg i 120) parigrhnati yavat sarvakarajñatam
parigrhnati, cyuto bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitaya. na
khalu punah prajñaparamitavihinena sakyam anuttaram
samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhum. sacet punar asyaivam bhavati: iha
prajñaparamitayam sthita vyakarisyate 'nuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau cyuto bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayah. na
hi prajñaparamitayas cyuto vyakriyate 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhau.

sacet punar asyaivam bhavati: ya iha prajñāparamitayam sthitva bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitam abhinirharati yavat mahakarunam abhinirharati. cyuto bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitaya. tat kasya heto? na hi prajñāparamitayas cyutasya sakyam danaparamitam abhinirhartum yavan na sakyam mahakarunam abhinirhartum. sacet punar asyaivam bhavati: parigrhitas tathagatena sarvadharmā svayam abhisambudhya akhyata. desita prakasita cyuto bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayah. tat kasya hetoh? na hi tathagatena kascid dharmo 'bhisambuddhah. tat kasya heto? tatha hi subhute tathagata na kamcid dharmam prajñāpayati. kutah puna kimcid dharmam abhisambhotsyate nedam sthanam vidyate. atha khalv ayusmams subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam caratah ime dosah na bhavanti? bhagavan aha: yada subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann evam samjanaty asamta sarvadharmā aparigrhita asakyam abhisamboddhum. saced (adspg i 121) evam carati carati prajñāparamitayam. sacet punar evam aparigrhitam dharmam abhinivisate, virahito bodhisattvo [f. 245b] mahasattvah prajñāparamitayah. tat kasya hetoh? na hi prajñāparamita abhinivesato vaktavya. aha: kim punar bhagavam prajñāparamita prajñāparamitaya avirahita yavad danaparamita danaparamitaya avirahita yavat sarvakarajñata sarvakarajñataya avirahita? sacet prajñāparamita prajñāparamitaya avirahita. yavad danaparamita danaparamitaya avirahita yavat sarvakarajñata sarvakarajñataya avirahita. katham prajñāparamita abhinirhryate. katham yavat sarvakarajñata abhinirhryate? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran rupam iti na abhinivisate idam rupam asya rupam iti. evam vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam iti na abhinivisate, idam vijñanam asya vijñanam iti, yavat sarvakarajñateti na abhinivisate idam sarvakarajñata asya sarvakarajñateti. rupam nityato va anityato va na abhinivisate. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam nityato va anityato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam nityato va anityato va nabhinivisate. rupam sukhato va dukhato va nabhinivisate. vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam sukhato va dukhato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam sukhato va dukhato va nabhinivisate. rupam atmato va anatmato va nabhinivisate, vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam atmato va anatmato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam atmato va anatmato va nabhinivisate. rupam santato va asantato va nabhinivisate. vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam santato va asantato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam santato va asantato va nabhinivisate. rupam sunyato va asunyato va nabhinivisate. vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam sunyato va asunyato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam (adspg i 122) sunyato va asunyato va nabhinivisate. rupam nimittato va animittato va nabhinivisate. vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam nimittato

va animittato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam nimittato va animittato va nabhinivisate. rupam pranihatato va apranihatato va nabhinivisate. vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam pranihatato va apranihatato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam pranihatato va apranihatato va nabhinivisate. rupam viviktato va aviviktato va nabhinivisate, vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam viviktato va aviviktato va nabhinivisate. yavat sarvakarajñatam viviktato va aviviktato va nabhinivisate. tat kasya hetoh? na hy asvabhavo dharmo nitya iti va anitya iti va sukham iti va dukkham iti va atma iti va anatma iti va santa iti va asanta iti va sunya iti va asunya iti va nimittam iti va animittam iti va pranihatam iti va apranihatam iti va vivikta iti va avivikta iti va sakyam abhikirhartum. svabhavam svabhavena sunyam iti na sakyam abhikirhartum. sa khalu punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran dhyānaparamitayam viryāparamitayam ksāntiparamitayam silāparamitayam danāparamitayam caran sarvakarajñatayam [f. 246a] sthasyati. tadyathapi nama subhute rajñas cakravartinas caturamgo balakayo. yena yena raja cakravarti gacchati. tena tena caturamgo balakayo gacchati. evam eva subhute yena yenaiva prajñāparamita gacchati. tena tenema pañcaparamita anuvartante. yena sarvakarajñata tena sthasyanti. tadyathapi nama subhute sarathis caturyugamas (adspg i 123) ca ratham abhiruhya samena margena gacchati. evam eva asam pañcanam paramitanam prajñāparamita sarathi. samena margena yena sarvakarajñata tena gacchati. aha: katamo bhagavan bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam margah katamah amargah? bhagavan aha: sravakamargo bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam amargah, pratyekabuddhamargo bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam amargah, sarvakarajñatamargah bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam margah. ayam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam margah ayam amargah. aha: mahakrtyena bhagavan prajñāparamita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam pratyupasthita yaivam pranayaty ayam margo 'yam amargah. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. mahakrtyena prajñāparamita pratyupasthita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam ya margam va amargam va pradarsayati. aprameyakrtyena prajñāparamita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam pratyupasthita. asamkhyeyakrtyena prajñāparamita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam pratyupasthita. prajñāparamita subhute tac ca krtyam varnayati. na ca rupam parigrhnati. na vedanam na samjñam na samskaran na vijñanam parigrhnati na sravakatvasya na pratyekabuddhatvasya parigrahaya pratyupasthita. sa khalu punar iyam prajñāparamita bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya parinayika anuttarasyah samyaksambodheh sravakabhumes (adspg i 124) ca pratyekabuddhabhumes ca aparinayika, sarvakarajñatayas ca upanayika evam iyam prajñāparamita na kasyacid dharmasya utpadayitri na nirodhayitri dharmasthititam pramanikrtya. aha: yadi bhagavann iyam prajñāparamita na kasyacid dharmasya utpadayitri na nirodhayitri, tat katham bhagavam bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam

carata danam datavyam katham silam raksitavyam katham
ksantir bhavayitavyah katham viryam arabdhavyam katham
dhyanani samapattavyani. katham prajña bhavayitavya? bhagavan aha:
sarvakarajñatam arambanikrtya danam datavyam
sarvakarajñatam arambanikrtya silam raksitavyam
sarvakarajñatam arambanikrtya ksantir bhavayitavya
sarvakarajñatam arambanikrtya viryam arabdhavyam
sarvakarajñatam arambanikrtya dhyanani samapattavyani.
sarvakarajñatam arambanikrtya prajña bhavayitavya. tena tani
kusalamulam sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanani krtva
anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayitavyani. evam bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya tani kusalamulany anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau
parinamayatah satparamita bhavanaparipurim gacchamti yavad
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya sarvakarajñata [f. 246b]
bhavanaparipurim gacchati. yas ca kascid bodhisattvo mahasattvah
sadbhih paramitabhir avirahitah sa sarvakarajñataya avirahitah.
tasmad bodhisattvena mahasattvena anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamboddhukamena satsu paramitasu siksitavyam. satsu
paramitasu caran bodhisattvo mahasattvo sarvakusalamulani paripurya
sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyati. tasmad tarhi subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena satsu paramitasu yogah karaniyah. aha: katham
bhagavan bodhisattvena mahasattvena satsu paramitasu (adspg i 125)
yogah karaniyah? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena evam pratyaveksitavyam. rupam na samyuktam na
visamyuktam. vedanasamjñasamskara vijñanam sa samyuktam na
visamyuktam yavat sarvakarajñata na samyukta na visamyukta.
evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena satsu paramitasu
yogah karaniyah. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena na
rupe sthasyami iti yoga karaniyah, na vedanayam na samjñayam
na samskaresu na vijñane sthasyami iti yogah karaniyah, yavan
na sarvakarajñata yam sthasyami iti yoga karaniyah. tat kasya
hetoh? na hi rupam kvacit sthitam, na vedana na samjña na
samskara na vijñanam kvacit sthitam. yavan na sarvakarajñata
kvacit sthita, evam asthanayogena bodhisattvena mahasattvena anuttara
samyakambodhir abhisamboddhavya. tadyathapi nama subhute purusa
amraphalani va panasaphalani va khaditukamo bhavet. tena amraphalam
va panasaphalam va avaropitavyam. avaropya kalena kalam udakam
datavyam kelayitavyam, tasya anupurvena vardhamane stambhe
samagrim asadya amraphalair va panasaphalair va samagri bhavisyati.
sa tany amraphalani va panasaphalani va khadisyati. evam eva subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamboddhukamena satsu paramitasu siksitva sattvan danena
anugrahitavya silena ksantya viryena dhyanena prajñaya
anugrahitavyah sattvam samsarat parimocayitavyah. tasmad tarhi
subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena aparapraneyatam gantukamena
buddhaksetram parisodhayitukamena bodhimandanisiditukamena
dharmacakram pravartayitukamena (adspg i 126) satsu paramitasu

siksityavyam. aha: prajñāparamitaya bhagavan prajñāparamitayam
siksityavyam iti vadasi? bhagavan aha: prajñāparamitaya subhute
prajñāparamitayam siksityavyam iti vadami.
sarvadharmavasitabhavanam anupraptukamena prajñāparamitayam
siksityavyam iti vadami. tat kasya hetoh? esa hi prajñāparamita.
yaya sarvadharmavasitabhūmir anuprāpyate. esa hi prajñāparamita
sarvadharmānam mukham. tadyathapati nama mahasamudrah
sarvanadinam mukham, evam eva prajñāparamita sarvadharmānam
mukham. sravakayanikair va pratyekabuddhayanikair va
bodhisattvayanikair va pudgalair ihaiva prajñāparamitayam
siksityavyam. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
danāparamitayam siksityavyam. silāparamitayam
ksantiparamitayam viryāparamitayam [f. 247a]
dhyānaparamitayam prajñāparamitayam siksityavyam yavat
sarvakarajñāṭayam siksityavyam. tadyathapi nama subhute
isvastracāryō yathanurupam dhanur grhitva duradharso bhavati
pratyarthikair va pratyamitrair va. evam eva subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran duradharso bhavati marena
va marakayikabhir va devatabhih. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamena
prajñāparamitayam siksityavyam. tam ca prajñāparamitayam
carantam atītanagatapratyutpanna buddha bhagavantah samanvāharanti.
aha: katham bhagavan buddha bhagavan (adspg i 127) tas tam bodhisattvam
mahasattvam danāparamitayam carantam samanvāharanti? katham
silāparamitayam ksantiparamitayam viryāparamitayam
dhyānaparamitayam prajñāparamitayam carantam samanvāharanti?
katham adhyatmasūnyatayam yavad abhavasabhavasūnyatayam
carantam samanvāharanti? yavat katham sarvakarajñāṭayam carantam
samanvāharanti? bhagavan aha: iha subhute atītanagatapratyutpanna
buddha bhagavanto bodhisattvam mahasattvam danāparamitayam
carantam samanvāharanti. silāparamitayam ksantiparamitayam
viryāparamitayam dhyānaparamitayam prajñāparamitayam
carantam samanvāharanti. tatha punah samanvāharanti yatha naiva
danam na silam na ksantim na viryam na dhyānam na prajñam
upalabhate. evam anupalabhamanam bodhisattvam mahasattvam
samanvāharanti. evam bodhisattvam mahasattvam sarvakarajñāṭayam
carantam samanvāharanti. tatha ca punah samanvāharanti, yatha naiva
sarvakarajñāṭam upalabhate. evam anupalabhamanam bodhisattvam
mahasattvam samanvāharanti. punar āparam subhute buddha bhagavanto
bodhisattvam mahasattvam na rupatah samanvāharanti. na vedanato na
samjñāto na samskarato na vijñānatah samanvāharanti. yavan na
sarvakarajñāṭatah samanvāharanti. aha: bahusu bhagavams sthanesu
bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksityavyam, na kvacic chiksityavyam?
bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etad. bahusu sthanesu
bodhisattvena manasattvena siksityavyam. na kvacic chiksityavyam. tat
kasya hetoh? tatha hi te dharma nopalabhyante, yatra bodhisattvena
mahasattvena siksityavyam. aha: yat punar bhagavams tathagateneme

dharmasamksiptena ca vistarena ca bhasitas, (adspg i 128) tatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhukamenemah satparamitah samksiptena ca vistarena ca paryavaptavya paryavapya vaca supericitah krtva manasa anupreksitavyas, tatha ca anupreksitavya yatha cittacaitasikadharma na pravarteran. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. asu samksiptavistarena satsu paramitasu siksamano bodhisattvo [f. 247b] mahasattvah sarvadharmanams ca samksiptavistaram jñasyati. aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmanam samksiptavistaram jñasyati? bhagavan aha: rupasya va vedanaya va samjñaya va samskaranam va vijñanasya va tathatam janana. yavat sarvakarajñatayas tathatam janana. sarvadharmanam samksiptavistaram jñasyati. aha: katham punar bhagavam rupasya tathata? bhagavan aha: yasya tathataya notpadah prajñayate na vyayah prajñayate na sthitasanyathatvam prajñayate. iyam rupatathata yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksitavyam. aha: katham bhagavam vedanaya samjñaya samskaranam vijñanasya tathata yavat sarvakarajñatayas tathata? bhagavan aha: yasya tathataya notpada prajñayate na vyayah prajñayate na sthitasanyathatvan prajñayate iyam vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanatathata yavat sarvakarajñatathata. yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksitavyam. bhutakotim janana bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmanam samksiptavistaram jñasyati. aha: katama sa bhagavam bhutakotih? bhagavan aha: akotir bhutakotir. atra kotyam (adspg i 129) siksamano bodhisattvo mahasattva sarvadharmanam samksiptavistaram jñasyati. dharmadhatum janana bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmanam samksiptavistaram jñasyati. aha: katamasau bhagavam dharmadhatuh? bhagavan aha: adhatur dharmadhatuh, yasya dharmadhator nocchedah prajñayate na paricchedah. evam caram dharmadhatum janana bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmanam samksiptavistaram jñasyati. aha: katham bhagavam sarvadharmanam samksiptavistaram jñatavyam? bhagavan aha: yatha sarvadharma na samyukta na visamyuktah. aha: katame te bhagavam sarvadharma ye na samyukta na visamyuktah? bhagavan aha: rupam na samyuktam na visamyuktam vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam na samyuktam na visamyuktam yavat samskrtadhatur asamskrtadhatur na samyukto na visamyuktah. tat kasya hetoh? na hy asya svabhavo 'sti yah samyujyeta va visamyujyeta va, yas ca asvabhava sa abhava, yas ca abhava sa abhava sarddham na samyukto na visamyuktah. evam sarvadharma jñatavyah. ayam punah suhute abhisamksepo bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam. atra hi subhute 'bhisamksepaparamitayam adikarmikena bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksitavyam, yavad dasamyam bhuma sthitva ihaiva abhisamksepe siksitavyam. iha punar abhisamksepe siksamano bodhisattvo

mahasattvah sarvadharmanam samkseparistaram jñasyati. aha:
tiksnendriyasya bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ayam
pravesah? bhagavan aha: mrdvendriyasya api subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya ayam praveso, madhyendriyasya (adspg i 130) api
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ayam pravesah asamahitendriyasya api
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ayam pravesah. na ayam kasyacid yan na
pravesah siksitukamasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya, na kusidasya
ayam praveso na hinaviryasya na musitasmrter na viksiptacittasya,
arabdhaviryasyakusidasya upasthitasmrter ayam pravesah,
siksitukamasya avaiartikabhuma sarvakarajñatam anupraptukamasya
ayam pravesah. saced yathopadistayam prajñaparamitayam
siksisyate siksitva danaparamitayam silaparamitayam [f.
248a] ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam dhyanaaramitayam
prajñaparamitayam sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyati. tasya khalu punar
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñaparamitayam carato yani kanicin
marakarmany utpatsyante, sa utpadyamanany eva prahasyante. tasmad
upayakausalam parigrhitukamena bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñaparamitayam siksitavyam. yasmin samaye bodhisattvo
mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carati prajñaparamitam bhavayati
prajñaparamitayam yogam apadyate. tasmim samaye asamkhyeyesu
lokadhatusu ye buddha bhagavantas tisthanti dhryante yapayanti
saddharmam desayanti. te tam bodhisattvam mahasattvam
samanvahranti. prajñaparamitayam carantam. tat kasya hetoh? ato
niryata hy atitanagatapratyutpanna buddha bhagavamta. yaduta
satparamitebhyah. tasmad tarhi bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñaparamitayam carataivam pratikamsitavyam aham apy etan
dharman anuprapsyami. ye 'titanagatapratyutpannair buddhair bhagavadbhir
anupraptā anuprapsyante. anuprapsyante ca. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvena (adspg i 131) mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam carata
yogam apattavyam. evam yujyamaṇo bodhisattvo mahasattva ksipram
anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. tasmad tarhi bodhisattvena
mahasattvena sarvakarajñatamanasikarair avirahitena bhavitavyam. sacet
punar bodhisattvo mahasattva evam caran sarvakarajñatayam antaso
'cchatasamghatamatram api prajñaparamitam bhavayisyati. sa
khalu punar bodhisattvo mahasattva bahutaram punyam prasavisyati. na
tv eva trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau ye sattvas tan danena
samtarpayet sile pratisthapayet samadhau pratisthapayet
prajñayam pratisthapayed vimuktau pratisthapayed
vimuktijñānādarsane pratisthapayet srotaapattiphale
pratisthapayed yavad arhattve pratisthapayet pratyekabodhau
pratisthapayed, ayam eva bahutaram punyam prasaved ya imam
gambhīram prajñaparamitam acchatasamghatamatram api bhavayet.
tat kasya hetoh? ato niryatam hi tad
danasilasamadhiprajñāvimuktivimuktijñānādarsanasrotaapattiphalam
yavad arhattvam pratyekabodhih. ye 'pi te buddha bhagavanto dasasu
diksi lokadhatusu tisthanti dhryante yapayanti dharmam ca
desayanti te 'py ato niryatah prajñaparamitayah. ye 'pi te

'titanagatapratyutpanna buddha bhagavantas te 'py ata eva prabhavita.
prajñaparamitayah. punar aparam subhute yo muhurtam va divasam
va divasasatam va samvatsaram va samvatsarasatam va. kalpam
va kalpasatam va yavad asamkhyeyany api kalpasatani imam
prajñaparamitam sarvakarajñatarambanamanasikarair
bhavayisyati. sa prabhutataram punyam prasavisyati. na tv eva ye
gamganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu sattvas tan sarvan danena
samtarpayet sile pratisthapayet samadhau prajñayam vimuktau
vimuktijñanadarsane pratisthapayet srotaapattiphale yavad arhattve
pratisthapayet pratyekabodhau (adspg i 132) pratisthapayet. tat kasya
hetoh? ato niryata [f. 248b] hi te buddha bhagavanto yair etad
danamayam punyakriyavastu prajñaptam yavad arhattvam prajñaptam
pratyekabodhih prajñapta. yah punar bodhisattvo mahasattvah evam
upadistayam prajñaparamitayam sthasyati. sa khalu punar
bodhisattvo mahasattvah avaivartika pratikanksitavyah.
tathagatasamanvagata sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyo yo
'nenopayakausalena samanvagatah
bahubuddhakotiniyutasatasahasraparyupasitah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikanksitavyah avaropitakusalamulah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikanksitavyah, kalyanamitraparigrhitah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, satparamitacirnah sa
bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah,
caturdasasunyatabhavitah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikanksitavyah yavat catuhpratisamvidabhavitah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, sadabhiññah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, kumarabhutah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, abhiprayaparipurnah sa
bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, buddhadarsana
avirahitah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah,
kusalamula avirahitah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikanksitavyah. buddhaksetra avirahitah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, anacchedyapratibhanah sa
bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, dharanipratilabdah
sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, rupaparinispattis
tasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya pratikanksitavyah,
vyakaranasampannah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikanksitavyah, samcintya bhavapratikamksi (adspg i 133) sa
bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah aksarapravesakusalah
sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah,
anaksarapravesakusalah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikanksitavyah bodhisattvaviharakusalah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, vyaharakusalah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, avyaharakusalah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikanksitavyah, nekadhivacanakusalo
dvyadhivacanakusalo bahvadhivacanakusalah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikanksitavyah, sryadhivacanakusalo purusadhivacanakusalo
napumsakadhivacanakusalo sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah

pratikaneksitavyah, atitanagatapatyutpannakusalah sa bodhisattvo
mahasattvah pratikaneksitavyah, rupakusalo vedanakusalah
samjñakusalah samskarakusalah vijñanakusalah yavat
nirvanakusalo dharmadhatulaksanakusalah
samskrtalaksanakusalah asamskrtalaksanakusalah,
bhavakusalah abhavakusalah svabhavakusalah parabhavakusalah,
samprayuktakusalo viprayuktakusalah samprayuktaviprayuktakusalah na
samprayuktaviprayuktakusalah, tathatakusalah avitathatakusalah
ananyatathatakusalah [f. 249a] dharmadhatukusalo
dharmaniyamatakusalah hetupratyayakusalah apratyayakusalah
skandhakusalo dhatukusalah ayatanakusalah satyakusalah
pratityasamutpadakusalah dhyanakusalah apramanakusalah
arupyasamapattikusalah satparamitakusalah (adspg i 134)
catusmrtypasthanakusalo yavat sarvakarajñatakusalah
samskrtadhatukusalah asamskrtadhatukusalah dhatukusalah
adhatukusalah rupamanasikarakusalah yavat
vijñanamanasikarakusalah yavat sarvakarajñatamanasikarakusalah
rupam rupena sunyam iti kusalah yavat vijñanam vijñanena
suyam iti kusalah yavad bodhi bodhya sunyeti kusalah
prasrabdhimargakusalah aprasrabdhimargakusalah
utpadanirodhakusalah sthitvanyathavakusalah ragakusalah
dvesakusalo mohakusalah aragakusalah advesakusalah
amohakusalah drstikusalah adrstikusalah
mithyadrstikusalah amithyadrstikusalah yavat
sarvadrstikusalah namakusalo namarupakusalah
arambanakusalah adhipatikusalah akarakusalah
laksanakusalah duhkakusalah samudayakusalah nirodhakusalah
margakusalah narakakusalah tiryagyonikusalo yamalokakusalah
manusyakusalah manusyamargakusalah devakusalo devamargakusalah
srotaapattiphalakusalah srotaapattiphalamargakusalah
sakrdagamikusalah sakrdagamiphalamargakusalah
anagamiphalamargakusalah arhattvakusalah arhattvamargakusalah
pratyekabodhikusalah pratyekabodhimargakusalah
margakarajñatakusalo margakarajñatamargakusalah
sarvakarajñatakusalah sarvakarajñatamargakusalah
indriyakusalah indriyaparipurikusalah asuprajñakusalah
tiksnaprajñakusalah javanaprajñakusalah
nairvedhikaprajñakusalah prthuprajñakusalah asamaprajñakusalah
atitadhvakusalo 'nagatadhvakusalah pratyutpannadhvakusalah
upayakusalah sattvasayakusalah asayakusalah
adhvasayakusalah (adspg i 135) arthakusalo vyañjanakusalah
yanatrayavasthanakusalah sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
pratikaneksitavyah. ete 'nusamsah subhute tasya bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñaparamitayam caratah prajñaparamitam
abhinirharatah prajñaparamitam bhavayatah pratikaneksitavyah.
aha: katham bhagavam prajñaparamitayam caritavyam katham
prajñaparamita abhinirhartavya katham prajñaparamita bhavayitavya?

bhagavan aha: rupasantataya rupavasikataya rupatucchakataya
rupasarakataya prajñāparamitayam caritavyam.
vedanasamjñasamskaravijñānasantataya vijñānavasikataya
vijñānatucchakataya. vijñāna asarakataya prajñāparamitayam
caritavyam. yat punar subhute evam vadasi, katham prajñāparamita
abhinirhartavyeti? akasasunyatabhinirharena prajñāparamita
abhinirhartavya. yat punar evam vadasi, katham prajñāparamita
bhavayitavyeti? [f. 249b] bhavanavibhavanataya prajñāparamita
bhavayitavya. aha: kiyac ciram bhagavam bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamitayam caratah prajñāparamitayam ciram
bhavati? bhagavan aha: prathamacittotpadam upadaya yavad
bodhimandanisanna prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. evam
abhinirhartavya bhavayitavya. aha: kim punar bhagavams
cittanantaryatavirahitena bhavitavyam? bhagavan aha; anyesam
manasikaranam avakasam adadata prajñāparamitayam caritavyam,
sarvakarajñātamanasikaram anutsrjata prajñāparamitayam
caritavyam prajñāparamita abhinirhartavya prajñāparamita
bhavayitavya. tatha punas caritavyam tatha bhavayitavyam tatha
abhinirhartavya yatha cittacaitasika dharma na pravartante. aha; kim
punar bhagavan prajñāparamitayam carata prajñāparamitam
abhinirharata prajñāparamitam bhavayata sarvakarajñāta
anuprāpyate? bhagavan aha: no hi iti. aha: tat kim (adspg i 136)
abhavayata? bhagavan aha: no hiti. aha: tat kim bhavayata ca
abhavayata ca? bhagavan aha: no hiti. aha: tat kim naiva bhavayata
na bhavayata? bhagavan aha: no hiti. aha: katham idanim bhagavam
sarvakarajñātam anuprāpyate? bhagavan aha: yatha tathata. aha:
katham tathata? bhagavan aha: yatha bhutakoti. aha: katham
bhutakotih? bhagavan aha: yatha dharmadhatuh. aha: katham
dharmadhatuh? bhagavan aha: yatha atmadhatuh sattvadhatur
jivadhatur pudgaladhatur. aha: katham bhagavann atmadhatuh
sattvadhatur jivadhatur pudgaladhatur? bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase
subhute api nv atma va sattvo va jivo va pudgalo va upalabhyate? aha:
no hidam bhagavam. bhagavan aha: anupalabhamanah subhute atmanam
va sattvam va jivam va pudgalam va, katham atmadhatum
sattvadhatur jivadhatur pudgaladhatur prajñāpayisyamah? evam
aprajñāpayan prajñāparamitam evam aprajñāpayam sarvadharmam
sarvakarajñātam anuprāpsyati. aha: kim punar bhagavann aprajñāpaniya
prajñāparamita. aprajñāpaniya dhyānaparamita aprajñāpaniya
virāpāramita aprajñāpaniya ksantiparamita aprajñāpaniya
silāpāramita aprajñāpaniya danāpāramita? bhagavan aha:
aprajñāpaniya subhute prajñāparamita aprajñāpaniya yavat
sarvadharmah samskrta va asamskrta va sravakadharmā va
pratyekabuddhadharma va. aha: yadi bhagavann aprajñāpaniya sarvadharmā
kutah punar bhagavan narakah prajñāyante. tiryagyonir va yamaloko va
prajñāyate. deva va manusya va prajñāyante srotaapanno va
saktadgami va anagami va arhan va pratyekabuddho va bodhisattvo va
(adspg i 137) samyaksambuddho va prajñāyate? bhagavan aha: tat kim

manyase subhute api nu sattvaprajñaptir upalabhyate? aha: no hidam bhagavan. bhagavan aha: anupalabhamanah subhute sattvan kuto narakam prajñapayisyami. tiryagyonim va yamalokam va devan va manusyan va srotaapannam va sakrdagaminam va anagaminam va arhattvam va pratyekabuddham va samyaksambuddham va prajñapayisyami? evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam carata aprajñapaniyesu dharmesu siksitavyam. aha: na punar bhagavan bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam carata rupe siksitavyam vedanayam samjñayam [f. 250a] yam samskaresu vijñane siksitavyam yavan na sarvakarajñatayam siksitavyam. bhagavan aha: rupe siksitavyam anutksepaparaksepataya. vedanayam samjñayam samskaresu vijñane siksitavyam anutksepaparaksepataya. yavat sarvakarajñatayam siksitavyam anutksepaparaksepataya. aha: katham bhagavam rupe siksitavyam anutksepaparaksepataya. katham vedanayam samjñayam samskaresu katham vijñane siksitavyam anutksepaparaksepataya? bhagavan aha; anutpadanirodhatah siksitavyam. aha: katham bhagavam yavat sarvakarajñatayam siksitavyam anutksepaparaksepataya? bhagavan aha: anutpadanirodhatah siksitavyam. aha: katham bhagavann anutpadanirodhatayam siksitavyam? bhagavan aha: anabhisamskaratayam, samskaranam na bhavanayam na vibhavanayam. aha: katham bhagavann anabhisamskaratayam siksitavyam? bhagavan aha; svalaksanasunyatam sarvadharmam pasyata (adspg i 138) anabhisamskaratayam siksitavyam. aha: katham bhagavam svalaksanasunya sarvadharmam drastavya? bhagavan aha: rupam rupena sunyam drastavyam. vedana vedanaya sunya drastavya. samjña samjñaya sunya drastavya samskara samskarai sunya drastavya vijñanam vijñanena sunyam drastavyam caksus caksusa sunyam drastavyam. yavat mano manasa sunyam drastavyam adhyatmasunyata adhyatmasunyataya sunya drastavya yavat svalaksanasunyata svalaksanasunyataya sunya drastavya dhyani dhyani sunyani drastavyani. yavan nirodhasamapattir nirodhasamapattya sunya drastavya smrtiyupasthanani smrtiyupasthanai sunyani drastavyani yavad bodhir bodhya sunya drastavya. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam carata svalaksanasunyesu sarvadharmesu siksitavyam. aha: yadi bhagavam rupam rupena sunyam yavad bodhir bodhya sunya drastavya tat katham bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñaparamitayam caratas carya bhavati? bhagavan aha: acarya subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñaparamitacarya. aha: kena karanena bhagavann acarya prajñaparamitacarya? bhagavan aha: tatha hi subhute prajñaparamita nopalabhyate bodhisattvo 'pi nopalabhyate. carya api nopalabhyate. yas carati yena va carati yatra va carati tad api nopalabhyate. iyam subhute acarya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñaparamitacarya yatraite sarvaprappamca

nopalabhyante. aha: yadi bhagavann acarya prajñāparamitacarya tat katham
adikarmikena bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam
caritavyam? bhagavan aha: iha subhute adikarmikena bodhisattvena
mahasattvena prathamacittotpadam evarabhya anupalambhesu sarvadharmesu
siksitavyam. tena danam dadata anupalambhayogena danam
datavyam, silam raksata anupalambhayogena silam (adspg i 139)
raksitavyam ksantya sampadayata anupalambhayogena ksantya
sampadayitavyam. viryam arabhamanena anupalambhayogena viryam
arabdhavyam. samadhim samapadyamanena anupalambhayogena samadhih
samapattavyah prajñam bhavayata. anupalambhayogena [f. 250b]
prajña bhavayitavya. yavat sarvakarajñatam bhavayata
anupalambhayogena sarvakarajñata bhavayitavya. aha: kiyata bhagavann
anupalambho bhavati. kiyatopalambho bhavati? bhagavan aha: yavad dvayam
tavad upalambha. advayam anupalambha. aha: kim iti bhagavan dvayam?
bhagavan aha: yavat caksurupani yavad yavan manodharmas ca yavad
yavad bodhir buddhas ca idam subhute dvayam. aha: kim punar
bhagavann upalabhyo 'nupalambhah atha anupalabhyo 'nupalambha? bhagavan
aha: na subhute anupalambhyo 'nupalambha. na anupalabhyo
'nupalambhah. api tu khalu punah subhute upalambha
anupalambhasamata anupalambhah. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena upalambhasamatayam siksitavyam. evam siksamano
bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam anaupalambhiko bhavati. aha:
yadi bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran
naivopalambhe sajjate naivanupalambhe, katham bodhisattvena
mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam carata bhumer bhumih
paripurayitavyam, bhumer bhumim paripuraya sarvakarajñata
anupraptavya? bhagavan aha: na subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upalambhe sthitva bhumer bhumim
paripurayati. na hy upalambhe sthitva sakyam bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamitayam carata bhumer bhumi paripurayitum. tat kasya
heto? anupalambho hi prajñāparamita anupalambho bodhi so 'pi
nopalabhyate. yah prajñāparamitayam carati. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam (adspg i 140)
caritavyam. aha: yadi bhagavam prajñāparamita nopalabhyate bodhir api
nopalabhyate yo 'pi bodhau carati so 'pi nopalabhyate. tat katham idanim
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam carata sarvadharmesu
pravicyah kartavyah idam rupam iyam vedana iyam samjñā ime
samskara idam vijñanam yavad iyam bodhih? bhagavan aha: na hi
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carams tatha
dharmesu pravicyam karoti. yatha kurvan rupam upalabheta vedanam
samjñam samskaran vijñanam upalabheta. yavad bodhim upalabheta.
aha: yadi bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran
rupam nopalabhate. vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam
nopalabhate. yavad bodhim nopalabhate, katham idanim danaparamitam
paripuraya silaparamitam ksantiparamitam viryaparamitam
dhyanaparamitam prajñāparamitam paripuraya bodhisattvanyamam
avakramati. bodhisattvanyamam avakramya buddhaksetram parisodhayati.

buddhaksetram parisodhya sattvan paripacayati. sattvan paripacya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. sarvakarajñatam anuprapya dharmacakram pravartayati. dharmacakram pravartya buddhakaryam karoti. buddhakaryam krtva sattvan samsarat parimocayati? bhagavan aha: na subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo rupasya krte prajñaparamitayam carati. na vedanaya na samjñaya na samskaranam na vijñanasya krte yavan na bodheh [f. 251a] krte prajñaparamitayam carati. aha: kasya bhagavan krte bodhisattvo mahasattvah (adspg i 141) prajñaparamitayam carati? bhagavan aha: na kasyacit krte bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carati. tat kasya hetos? tatha hy akrtah sarvadharmah anabhisamskrta sarvadharmah, sapi prajñaparamita akrtah anabhisamskrta, bodhir apy akrtah anabhisamskrta. bodhisattvo 'py akrtah 'nabhisamskrta. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam caritavyam akrtah anabhisamskrta yogenah. aha: yadi bhagavann akrtah anabhisamskrta sarvadharmah, tat katham esam trayanam yananam vyavasthanam bhavati. sravakayanasya va pratyekabuddhayanasya va mahayanasya va? bhagavan aha: na subhute akrtah anabhisamskrtanam dharmanam kimcid vyavasthanam upalabhyate. abhisamskrtanam abhisamcetanayitnam dharmanam vyavasthanam upalabhyate. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi balo 'srutavan prthagjano 'bhinivisya pañcasu skandhesu rupe yavad vijñane. yavat sarvakarajñatayam abhinivisya rupam manyate rupam upalabhate. yavad vijñanam manyate vijñanam upalabhate. yavad bodhim manyate bodhim upalabhate. tasyaivam bhavaty: aham bodhim abhisambhotsye aham sattvan mocayisyem samsarat sa evam asat kalpayati. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi subhute yad buddhaih pamcabis caksubhir nopalabdham rupam yavad bodhih, tat te mohapurusa andha acaksuska sattvam chinnanti samsarat parimocayitum. aha: yadi bhagavams tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena pamcabis caksubhir nopalabdham sattva ye samsarat parimocyeran, katham idanim bhagavan anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya sattvam trsu rasisu vyakarsit, samyaktvanyate anyate mithyatvanyate? bhagavan aha; (adspg i 142) na me subhute anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya kascit sattva upalabdham, samyaktvanyato va anyato va mithyatvanyato va. api tu khalu subhute ya ime sattva adravye dravyasamjñina. abhutagrahad varayami, lokavyavaharena na punah paramarthena. aha: nanu bhagavata paramarthe sthitva anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisambuddha? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tad viparyase sthitva anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisambuddha? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tad yadi bhagavan napi paramarthe sthitva anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisambuddha napi viparyase sthitva tan ma haiva na tathagatena anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisambuddha bhavet. bhagavan aha: abhisambuddha subhute tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena anuttara samyaksambodhih, sa na kvacit sthitva samskrte va dhatau asamskrte va dhatau. tadyathapi nama subhute tathagatanirmito na kvacit sthitah samskrte va dhatau va asamskrte va dhatau. sa tathagatanirmito gacchati ca agacchati ca,

tisthati ca nisidati ca, sa danaparamitayam carec
chilaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam
dhyana-paramitayam prajñāparamitayam caret, yavac catvari
dhyanany upasampadya viharet catvary apramanani catasra
arupyasamapatti. pañcabhijñā catvari smṛtyupasthanani bhavayed
yavad aryastamgam [f. 251b] margam sunyatam samadhim
animittam samadhim apranihitam samadhim adhyatmasunyatam yavat
svalaksanasunyatam astau vimoksan navaṅpurvasamapattir
dasatathagatabalāni catvan vaisaradyāni catasra pratisamvido
mahamaitrim mahakarunam (adspg i 143) astadasavenikan
buddhadharman dharmacakrapravartanayai. sa ca nirmītaḥ apy apramanan
sattvan nirmāya trisu rasisu vyakuryat, tat kim manyase subhute.
api nu tena nirmītena kascit sattvo vyakṛto bhavet? aha: no hidam
bhagavan. bhagavan aha: evam eva subhute tathagatena nirmītopama
sarvadharmā jñāta ganitā ajñānanirmītam jñātvā na kascit sattva
upalabdho nāpi vinitaḥ. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. tadyathāpi nama subhute
tathagatanirmīta. aha: yadi bhagavam sarvadharmā nirmītopamas,
tathagatasya ca nirmītasya ca ko viśesah kim nanakaranam ko
'bhīprayah? bhagavan aha: tathagatasya subhute nirmītasya ca na kimcid
viśeso na kimcin nanakaranam upalabhyate. nirviśeso hi subhute
tathagatas ca nirmītas ca. tat kasya hetoh? tathā hi yat tathagataḥ
karma karoti. tam nirmītaḥ karma karoti. aha: kim punar bhagavan satī
tathagate nirmītaḥ karma karoti? bhagavan aha; karoti subhute. aha: atha
katham punar bhagavann asatī tathagate nirmīta karma karoti? bhagavan aha:
tadyathāpi nama subhute santamatis tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho
bodhisattvam anupalabhamanas tathagatavīgraham nirmāya parinirvṛta, tena
ca nirmītenordhvam kalpam buddhakāryam kṛtam, sa ca pascad
bodhisattvo mahasattvah vyakṛtya parinirvṛta itī samjñātaḥ, na ca
nirmītasya kascid utpado na parinirvanam. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam caritavyam yaduta
nirmītopaman sarvadharmān adhimucya. (adspg i 144) aha: yadi nirmītasya ca
tathagatasya ca viśeso nāsti, dakṣiṇāparisuddhīḥ katham
bhaviṣyati. ya ime bhagavam sattva punyarthikā nirvanarthikā
tathagate 'rhe samyaksambuddhe dakṣiṇānān pratisthāpayanti. na ca
jatu sa kṣiyate yavan na te sarve 'nupadhisese nirvanadhatau
parinirvṛta bhavanti. evam eva nirmīte dakṣiṇānān pratisthāpita. na
jatu kṣiyate yavan na te sarve 'nupadhisese nirvanadhatau
parinirvṛta bhavanti? bhagavan aha: yāya subhute dharmatāya tathagata
sadevamanusāsurasya lokasya dakṣiṇīyāḥ tathāiva dharmatāya
nirmītaḥ sadevamanusāsurasya lokasya dakṣiṇīyāḥ. tisthatu
tāvāt subhute tathagatāpratisthāpita dakṣiṇā. tisthatu
tathagatanirmītapratisthāpita dakṣiṇā. ye 'pi kecit subhute
kulaputra va kuladuhitaro va tathā tathagatam maitravata
manasikārena manasikāriṣyanti, sarve te tasya kusalamulasya paryantam
adhigamyā dukkhaśyantam karisyanti. tisthatu maitraṇ
manasikārah, ye pi kecit subhute kulaputra va kuladuhitaro va akase

puspam ksepsyanti tathagatam manasikrtya, sarve te tasya
kusalamulasya paryantam anadhigamya, duhkhasyantam karisyanti.
tisthatu subhute maitravan manasikarah tisthatv akase
puspam, ye kecit subhute kulaputra va kuladuhitaro va buddham
namaskarisyanti, sarve te [f. 252a] 'nupurvena duhkhasyantam
karisyanti. evam maharthika vata subhute tathagatapratishtapita
daksina. evam mahanusamsa. tad anena paryayena subhute
veditavyam. , tathagatasya ca nirmitasya ca nasti kimcin
nanakaranam, dharmanam dharmatam pramanikrtya (adspg i
145) evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam
caritavyam, dharmanam dharmatayam avatirya. sa ca dharmanam
dharmata na vikopayitavya iyam prajñaparamita iyam
prajñaparamitaya dharmateti na vikopayitavyam. iyan dhyana paramita,
iyam dhyana paramitaya dharmateti na vikopayitavyam. yavat iyan
danaparamita iyan danaparamitaya dharmateti na vikopayitavyam. evam
yavat sarvadharmesu kartavyam. aha: yadi bhagavan sarvadharmam
dharmata na vikopayitavya, tad yat punar bhagavams tathagatena vikopitam
idam rupam yavad idam vijñanam. evam adhyatmika bahya dharma
nirdistah, evam kusala akusalah sasrava anasravah laukika
lokottarah sadharana asadharanah samskrta asamskrta
dharma nirdistah, tan ma haiva bhagavata dharmanam dharmata
vikopita bhavati? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. namanimittais ca
maya te dharma nirdistah dharmanam sucana krta, katham
paro 'vataret iti. na punar dharmanam dharmata vikopita bhavati. aha:
yadi bhagavam namani mittam nirdistam paresam
avataranartham, tat katham bhagavann anamaka animitta dharma
nanimittena vyahrtah bhagavan aha: vyaharah subhute na
nanimittam na abhiniveso va, nanyatra subhute dukkham eva
vyaharami na namni na nimitte va abhinivese. na hi subhute tathagato va
tathagatasravako va nanimittam (adspg i 146) 'bhinivisate. yadi subhute
nama namny abhiniviseta, nimittam nimitte 'bhiniviseta, sunyata
sunyatayam abhiniviseta, animittam animitte 'bhiniviseta, apranihitam
apranihite 'bhiniviseta. tathata tathatayam abhiniviseta,
bhutakotih bhutakotyam abhiniviseta, dharmadhatur dharmadhatur
abhiniviseta, asamskrtam asamskrte 'bhiniviseta. abhiniviseta
tathagato va tathagatasravako va nanimittam. ete ca sarvadharmam
namamatram. na caite namamatre 'py avatisthante. evam khalu
subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena nanimittamatre sthitva
prajñaparamitayañ caritavyam. tatra ca na abhinivestavyam. aha:
yadi bhagavam nanimittamatram eva sarvam samskrtam, tat
kasyedanim krte bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhaye cittam utpadayati,
bodhaye cittam utpada anekavidhan samskaraviprakaran
pratyanubhavati. bodhisattvacarikam carati. bodhisattvacarikam caran
vicitrani danani dadati. silañ ca raksati ksantya ca
sampadayati. viryam ca arabhate. samadhim ca samapadyate.
prajñam ca bhavayati. sunyatayam ca carati. dhyana pramanais ca
arupyasamapattibhis ca carati. smrtiyupasthanais ca viharati

samyakprahanais ca viharati. yavac chunyatanimittapranihitais ca vimoksamukhair viharati, dasabhis ca tathagatabalair viharati yavan mahamaitrim mahakarunam ca paripurayati? bhagavan aha: yat subhutih evam aha: yadi namanimittamatram eva sarvam samskrtam, tat kasya idanim krte bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhisattvacarikam carati? yasmad (adspg i 147) tarhi subhute namanimittamatram eva sarvam samskrtam, tac ca nama namna [f. 252b] sunyam, nimittam nimittena sunyam. tasmad bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhisattvacarikam caram sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. sarvakarajñatam anuprapya dharmacakram pravartayati. dharmacakram pravartya sattvams tribhir yanaih parinirvapayati. tasya ca namanimittasya notpado na vyayo na sthitasanyathatvam prajñayate. aha: sarvakarajñata sarvakarajñateti bhagavan vadasi. bhagavan aha: sarvakarajñata sarvakarajñateti vadami. aha: yat punar bhagavam sarvakarajñata tathagatena nirdista, margakarajñata api tathagatena nirdista, sarvajñatapi tathagatena nirdista. asam bhagavams tismam sarvajñatanam. ko visesa kin nanakaranam? bhagavan aha: sarvajñata subhute sravakapratyekabuddhanam margakarajñata bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam sarvakarajñata tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam. aha: kena karanena bhagavam sarvajñata sravakapratyekabuddhanam. kena karanena margakarajñata bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam. kena karanena sarvakarajñata tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam? bhagavan aha: etavad eva subhute sarvam yavad eva adhyatmikas ca bahyas ca dharmah te sravakapratyekabuddhair api jñata na punah sarvamargani na sarvakarena. yat punah subhutih evam aha: kena karanena margakarajñata bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam iti? sarvamargah subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvenautpadayitavyah, sarvamargah jñatavya, (adspg i 148) ye ca sravakapratyekabuddhamarga. ye ca bodhisattvamargah, te ca margah paripurayitavyah, tais ca margair margakaraniyam kartavyam. na ca bhutakoti prativeddhavya. aha: yat punar bhagavam bodhisattvena mahasattvena buddhamargah paripurayitavyo nanu tena bhutakoti na? saksatkartavya? bhagavan aha: na aparisodhya subhute buddhaksetram na aparipacya sattvams tena bodhisattvena mahasattvena bhutakotih saksatkartavya. aha: kim punar bhagavam bodhisattvena mahasattvena marge sthitva bhutakotih saksatkartavya? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tad amarge sthitva? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tan marge ca amarge ca sthitva? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tan naiva marge na amarge sthitva? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tat katham bhagavam bodhisattvena mahasattvena bhutakotih saksatkartavya? bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute marge te sthitasya anupadayasravebhyas cittam vimuktam? aha: no hidam bhagavan. bhagavan aha: amarge sthitasya? aha: no hidam bhagavan. bhagavan aha: tan marge ca amarge sthitasya? aha: no hidam bhagavan. bhagavan aha: tan naiva marge na amarge sthitasya anupadaya asravebhyas cittam vimuktam? aha: no hidam bhagavan. na me bhagavam kvacit sthitasya anupadayasravebhyas cittam vimuktam, vimuktam ca me

bhagavams cittam yatha na kvacit sthitasya. bhagavan aha: evam eva subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena na kvacit sthitva bhutakotih saksatkartavya. yat punah subhute sarvakarajñata sarvakarajñatety (adspg i 149) ucyate. ekena akarena sarvakarajñatety ucyate. yaduta santakarena. api tu khalu punah subhute yair akarair yair lingair yair nimittair [f. 253a] dharma sucyante, sarvani tany akaras tani lingani tani nimittani tathagatena anubuddhani, tasmāt sarvakarajñatety ucyate. aha: yat punar bhagavam sarvakarajñata ca margakarajñata ca sarvajñata ca, kaccid bhagavann asam tismam sarvajñatanam klesaprahanasya nanatvam asti, asya savasesaprahanam asya anavasesaprahanam iti? bhagavan aha: na subhute klesaprahanasya nanatvam asti. asti punas tathagatasya sarvavasananusandhiprahanam na punah sravakasya pratyekabuddhasya ca sarvasananusandhiklesaprahanam. aha: kim punar bhagavann ebhir anupraptam asamskrtam. kim va punar bhagavann asamskrtasya nanatvam upalabhyate? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: yady asamskrtasya nanatvam nopalabhyate, kuto bhagavann evam nirdisaty: asya sarvavasananusandhiprahanam asya na sarvavasananusandhiprahanam? bhagavan aha: na subhute vasananusandhikleso 'sti. api tv asti tesam sravakapratyekabuddhanam ragadosamohaprahanam kascit tu kayavikaras pravartante te balaprthagjananam anarthaya sanivartante. na tu sravakanam te tathagatasya nasti. athayusmam subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yady abhavo (adspg i 150) bhagavam margah abhavo nirvanam, tat kutah bhagavan nirdisyate. ayam srotaapanna ayam sakrdagami. ayam anagami ayam arhann ayam pratyekabuddho 'yam bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'yam tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah? bhagavan aha: sarva ete subhute asamskrtaprabhavita. yas ca srotaapanno yas ca sakrdagami yas ca anagami yas ca arhan yas ca pratyekabuddho yas ca bodhisattvo mahasattvo yas ca tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah. aha: kaccit punar bhagavann asamskrtam prabhavayaty ayam srotaapanno 'yam yavad arhann ayam pratyekabuddho 'yam bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'yam tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddha iti? bhagavan aha: na khalu subhute asamskrtam prabhavayaty api tu khalu vacanam pramanikrtya jalpyate. na punah paramarthena sakyam prabhavitum. tat kasya hetoh? nasti tatra vakpathaprajñaptir. aha: katham bhagavan pascima kotir prajñapyate? bhagavan aha: lokavyavaharam subhute pramanikrtya yair yair antah ucchinnas tesam pascima kotih prajñapyate. api tu khalu punar yaih purvanto vyavacchinnas tesam pascima kotir prajñapta. aha: svalaksanasunyanam bhagavan sarvadharmam kutah punah purvakotih prajñayate, kutah punah pascima kotih prajñayate? bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. svalaksanasunyanam subhute sarvadharmam purvakotir na prajñayate, kutah punah pascima kotih prajñapyate nedam sthanam vidyate. api tu khalu subhute ye te sattva svalaksanasunyan dharman na jananti, tesam evam nirdistam iyam sa purvakotir iyam sa pascima kotir iti, na punah svalaksanasunyesu sarvadharmesu (adspg i 151)

purvakotir na pascima kotir upalabhyate. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena svalaksanasunyesu sarvadharmesu prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. svalaksanasunyesu sarvadharmesu caran na kvacid abhinivisate. adhyatmikesu va bahyesu va, samskrtesu va asamskrtesu va, sravakadharmesu va pratyekabuddhadharmesu va. evam ukte ayusman subhutir bhagavantam etad avocat: prajñāparamita prajñāparamiteti bhagavann ucyate, kenarthena prajñāparamitety ucyate? bhagavan aha: paramaparamipraptaisa subhute prajñāparamita sarvadarmanam, tenarthena prajñāparamitety ucyate. api tu khalu punah subhute anaya prajñāparamitaya sarvasravakapratyekabuddha [f. 253b] bodhisattvas ca mahasattva tathagatas ca arhantah samyaksambuddha param gata gacchanti gamisyanti, tenarthena prajñāparamitety ucyate. api tu khalu punah subhute paramarthena yo 'rthah sarvadarmanam abhinnah sa. iha prajñāparamitayah tais ca tathagatair arhadbhih samyaksambuddhaih sarvadharmesu paro nopalabdhas, tenarthena prajñāparamitety ucyate. api tu khalu punah subhute iha prajñāparamitayam tathata antargata bhutakotir antargata dharmadhatur antargatas, tenarthenocyate prajñāparamitety. api tu khalu punah subhute iyam prajñāparamita na kenacid dharmena samyukta va visamyukta va sanidarsana va anidarsana va pratigha va apratigha va. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi iyam prajñāparamita arupiny anidarsana apratigha ekalaksana yadutalaksana. api tu khalu punah subhute iyam prajñāparamita sarvadarmanam (adspg i 152) carika, datri sarvapratibhānanam sarvalokananam anacchedyeyam subhute prajñāparamita asamharya marair va marakayikabhir devatabhih sravakapratyekabuddhayanikair va pudgalair yavan na kaiscid anyatirthikaih papamitrair iyam prajñāparamita sakyam acchetum bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi te sarve 'tra prajñāparamitayam nopalabhyante svalaksanasunyatam upadaya. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena iha prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam arthe carata anityarthe caritavyam dukkharthe anantmarthe caritavyam. dukkhajñānarthe samudayajñānarthe nirodhajñānarthe margajñānarthe. ksayajñānarthe. anutpadajñānarthe. dharmajñānarthe. anvayajñānarthe. samvrtijnanarthe, paramarthajñānarthe. yavad yathavajñānarthe caritavyam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayarthe caritavyam. aha: yadi bhagavann iha gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam arthas ca anarthas ca nopalabhyate. katham bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayarthe caritavyam? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena gambhire prajñāparamitarthe carata evam caritavyam. rago me 'rtho 'nartha iti na varitavyam doso me 'rtho 'nartha iti na caritavyam moho me 'rtho 'nartha iti na caritavyam mithyadrstir me 'rtho 'nartha iti na caritavyam yavat sarvadrstigatani me (adspg i 153) 'rtho 'nartha iti na caritavyam. tat kasya hetoh? na hi ragadosamohanam tathata

yavan na nanadrstiganam tathata kasyacid artham karoti na anartham karoti. rupam me artha iti na caritavyam. rupam me 'nartha iti na caritavyam, vijñanam me artha iti na caritavyam vijñanam me 'nartha iti na caritavyam. yavad: bodhi me 'rtha iti na caritavyam bodhi me 'nartha iti na caritavyam. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi subhute tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya na kascid dharmo upalabdho yo 'rtham va kuryad anartham va. api tu khalu subhute utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthitaiva dharmanam dharmata dharmasthitita sthitaiva dharmadhatu. sa naiva kasyacid artham karoti na anartham. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena artha anarthan varjitena prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. aha: kena karanena bhagavan prajñāparamita na artham karoti na anartham karoti? bhagavan aha: tatha hi subhute samskaranam asamskrta dharmata yas ca karaniya prajñāparamita, anena karanena prajñāparamita [f. 254a] na kasyacid arthakara na anarthakara. aha: nanu bhagavann asamskrto 'rtha sarvāyanam buddhanam ca buddhasravakanam ca? bhagavan aha: asamskrto 'rthah subhute sarvāyanam buddhanam ca buddhasravakanam ca? na punar kasyacid upakarena va anupakarena va pratyupasthitah. tadyathapi nama subhute akasasya tathata na kasyacid upakarena va anupakarena va pratyupasthita, evam eva subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamita (adspg i 154) na kasyacid dharmasya upakarena va anupakarena va pratyupasthita. aha: nanu bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'samskrtayam prajñāparamitayam siksitva sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. bodhisattvo mahasattvah iha gambhirayam asamskrtayam prajñāparamitayam siksitva sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti, na punar dvayayogena. aha: kim punar bhagavann advayo dharmo advayam dharmam anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tat kim dvayo dharmo dvayam dharmam anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tat kim dvayo dharmo dvayam dharmam anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha: neti. aha: tat katham idanim prapyate? bhagavan aha: yada na dvayan dharmo nadvayan dharmo upalabhyate. tat kasya hetoh? anupalambho hi prapti sa na anupalambhena prapyate na punar upalambhena prapyate. (63)

parivarta 64.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: gambhira bhagavam prajñāparamita duskarakaraka bhagavam bodhisattvah mahasattvah ye 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthante na ca nama kascit sattva upalabhyate na ca sattvaprajñāptis, te ca sattvanam krte anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthante. tadyathapi nama bhagavam kascid eva purusa akasa apratisthane stambam icched vapayitum evam eva bhagavam bodhisattva mahasattvah sattvanam krte sarvakarajñātam icchanty anuprapnotum. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat, duskarakaraka bodhisattva mahasattvah ye

sattvanam krte 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthante.
tam ca sarvakarajñatam abhisambudhya sattvam sattvagrahat
parimocayanti. tadyathapi nama subhute kascid eva purusah stambam
icched vapayitum. sa ca purusas tasya stambasya na mulam janiyan) na
sakhan na gandam na pattran na puspam na phalam janiyat, sa
tasya stambasya gandam vapayitva kalena kalam gopayet udakam
dadyat tasya sa gandam anupurvena sakhasampannas ca bhavet
pattasampannas ca bhavet puspasampannas ca (adspg i 156) bhavet
phalasampannas ca bhavet. sa tasya stambasya pattrani ca anubhumjita
puspani ca phalani ca anubhumjita. evam eva subhute ye
bodhisattvah mahasattvah sarvasattvanam krte 'nuttarasyai
samyaksambodhaye sampratisthante te 'nupurvena satparamitasu
caramtah sarvakarajñatam anuprapnuvanti. te sarvasattvanam
pattrapuspaphalopajivya bhavanti. tatedam subhute pattram yad
bodhisattvam mahasattvam agamya sattvah tribhyo apayebhyah [f. 254b]
parimucyante. puspam yad bodhisattvam mahasattvam agamya
ksatriyamahasalakulesu brahmanamahasalakulesu
grhapatimahasalakulesu upapadyante caturmaharajakayikesu devesu
upapadyante yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayanopagesu devesu
upapadyante. phalam yad bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvakarajñatam
anuprapya tam sattvam srotaapattiphale pratisthapayati
sakrdagamiphale pratisthapayati anagamiphale pratisthapayati.
arhattve pratisthapayati. pratyekabodhau pratisthapayati. tam eva
bodhisattvam mahasattvam agamya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnuvanti,
sarvakarajñatam anuprapya te 'pi sarvasattvanam
pattrapuspaphalopajivya bhavanti. tatra ye daksinam
pratisthapayanti te sarve 'nupurvena tribhir yanaih parinirvanti,
yaduta sravakayanena va pratyekabuddhayanena va mahayanena va
'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyante. na ca tatra sattvam
prajñapayanti. na sattvaprajñaptim tams ca sattvam
sattvagraham parimocayanti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena (adspg i 157) prajñaparamitayam caritavyam. na ceha
kascit sattvo na sattvaprajñaptir upalabhyate. yesam krte
sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyami. subhutih aha: tathagata eva bhagavam
bodhisattvo mahasattvo veditavyah. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi bhagavan
bodhisattvam mahasattvam agamya sarvanaraka ucchidyante, sarvatiryagyonaya
sarvayamaloka ucchidyante sarvaksanapaya ucchidyante sarvadaridryany
ucchidyante sarvahinagataya ucchidyante sarvakamadhatur ucchidyate
sarvarupadhatur ucchidyate sarva arupyadhatur ucchidyate. bhagavan aha:
evam etat subhute evam etat, tathagata eva bodhisattvo mahasattvo
veditavyah. sacet khalu punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
nabhavisyan, natitanagatapratyutpannam buddhanam bhagavatam
anuttaram samyaksambodhim prajñasyatan, na pratyekabuddhanam loke
pradurbhavo 'bhavisyan na arhatam loke pradurbhavo 'bhavisyan na
anagaminam na sakrdagaminam na srotaapannam loke
pradurbhavo 'bhavisyat. na punar yavat sarvanaraka udacchetsyamta na
sarvatiryagyonayo na sarvayamaloka udacchetsyanta. na sarvakamadhatur

udacchetsy anta na sarvarupadhatur udacchetsyanta na sarvarupyadhatur
udacchetsyanta. api tu khalu punar subhute yad evam vadasi,
tathagata eva bodhisattvo mahasattvo veditavya iti. evam etat subhute evam
etat. tathagata eva bodhisattvo mahasattvah veditavyah. tat kasya [f.
255a] hetoh? yaya subhute tathataya tathagatah prajñapyate, yaya
tathataya (adspg i 158) pratyekabuddhah prajñapyate. yaya tathataya
sarvayah prajñapyante. yaya tathataya rupam prajñapyate yaya
tathataya yavad vijñanam prajñapyate yaya tathataya yavat
samskrtadhatuh prajñapyate. asamskrtadhatu prajñapyate. sarva
sa tathataiva, tasmāt tathata ity ucyate. tasyam tathatayam
bodhisattvo mahasattvah sthitva sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyati. tasmāt
tathagata ity ucyate. anena subhute paryayena bodhisattvo mahasattvas
tathagata eva veditavyah tathatam pramanikṛtya. evam khalu
subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena tathata prajñaparamitayam
siksitavyam. tathataprajñaparamitayam subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah siksitva sarvadharmatathatayam siksate.
mahasattvah siksitva sarvadharmatathatayam siksate.
sarvadharmatathatayam siksitva sarvadharmatathatam
paripurayisyati. sarvadharmatathatam paripurya
sarvadharmatathatavasibhavanatam anuprapsyati,
sarvadharmatathatavasibhavanatam anuprapya sarvasattvendriyakusalo
bhavisyati indriyakusalo bhutva. indriyaparipurikusalatam
anuprapsyati. indriyaparipurikusalatam anuprapya sattvanam
karmasvakatam jñasyati, sattvanam karmasvakatam jñatva
pranidhijñanam paripurayisyati, pranidhijñanam paripurya
tridhvasujñanam visodhayisyati. tridhvasujñanam visodhya
bodhisattvacarikam caran sattvanam artham karisyati, sattvanam
artham kurvan buddhaksetram parisodhayisyati. buddhaksetram
parisodhya sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyati, sarvakarajñatam anuprapya
dharmacakram pravartayisyati. dharmacakram pravartya sattvan trisu
yanesu (adspg i 159) pratisthapayisyati, sattvan trisu yanesu
pratisthapyā anupadhiseṣe nirvanadhatau parinirvasyati. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvam gunanusamsan
pasyata atmana ca anuttarayai samyaksambodhaye cittam utpadayitavyam,
pare ca anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye cittam utpadayitavyam. subhutih
aha: namaskaranyas te bhagavam bodhisattva mahasattvah
sadevamanusasurena lokena ye iha gambhirayam
prajñaparamitayam yathopadisthayam caranti. bhagavan aha: evam
etat subhute evam etat, namaskaranyas te bodhisattva mahasattvah
sadevamanusasurena lokena. ya iha gambhirayam
prajñaparamitayam yathopadisthayam caranti. aha: kiyad
bhagavam prathamacittotpadiko bodhisattvo mahasattvah punyam
prasavisyati yah sarvasattvanam kṛte 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamboddhukamah? bhagavan aha: sacet subhute yavantas
trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas te sarve sravakabhūmau
pratitistheyu pratyekabuddhabhūmau pratitistheyu. api nu te sattva
bahupunyam prasaveyuh? aha: bahu bhagavan bahu sugata. aprameyam

bhagavann aprameyam sugata. bhagavan aha: yac ca khalu punah subhute
trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sarvasattvanam
sarvasravakayanikanam pratyekabuddhayanikanam va punyam, yac
ca prathamacittotpadikasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya punyam, asya
prathamacittotpadikasya bodhisattvasya punyasambharasya evam (adspg i
160) trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sarvasattvanam
sravakayanikanam pratyekabuddhayanikanam va [f. 255b] punyam
satatamim api kalam nopaiti. yavat kotisatasahasratamim api kalam
nopaiti yavad upanisam api na ksamate. tat kasya hetoh?
bodhisattvaprāsuta hi sravakapratyekabuddhayanika pudgala na punah
sravakapratyekabuddhaprasuta bodhisattva mahasattva. tisthantu
trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sarvasattvah sravakayanika va
pratyekabuddhayanika va, sacet ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau
sattvas te sarve sravakagunasamanvagata
pratyekabuddhagunasamanvagata bhavyus tesam yat punyam tat
prathamacittotpadikabodhisattvapunyasya satatamim api kalam nopaiti.
yavat kotisatasahasratamim api kalam nopaiti. yavad upanisam api na
ksamate. tat kasya hetoh? bodhisattvaprāsuta hi
sravakapratyekabuddhaguna na sravakapratyekabuddhaprasuta bodhisattva
mahasattva. evam sacet ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas te
sarve sukavidarsanabhūmau pratisthita bhavyuh tesam yat
punyam tat prathamacittotpadikabodhisattvapunyasya satatamim api
kalam nopaiti yavad upanisam api na ksamate. sacet punah ye
trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas te sarve gotrabhūmau
pratisthita bhavyuh, tesam yat punyam tat
prathamacittotpadikabodhisattvapunyasya satatamim api kalam nopaiti
yavad upanisam api na ksamate. yavat sacet astamakabhūmau
pratisthita bhavyur. darsanabhūmau pratisthita bhavyuh
tanubhūmau pratisthita bhavyu. vitaragabhūmau pratisthita
bhavyuh krtavibhūmau pratisthita bhavyuh pratyekabuddhabhūmau
pratisthita bhavyuh (adspg i 161) tesam yat punyam tat
prathamacittotpadikabodhisattvapunyasya satatamim api kalam nopaiti
yavat kotisatasahasratamim api kalam nopaiti. yavad upanisam api na
ksamate. tat kasya hetoh? bodhisattvaprāsuta hi
sravakapratyekabuddhaguna na sravakapratyekabuddhaprasuta bodhisattva
mahasattva. sacet punar ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas te
sarve bodhisattvanyamam avakranta bhavyus, tesam yat punyam tad
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya punyasya satatamim api kalam nopaiti
yavad upanisam api na ksamate. sacet punar ye trisahasramahasahasre
lokadhatau sattvas te sarve bodhipratipannaka bhavyus tesam yat
punyam tathagatasya arhatah samyaksambuddhasya punyasya satatamim
api kalam nopaiti yavat kotisatasahasratamim api kalam nopaiti.
yavad upanisam api na ksamate. aha: prathamacittotpadikena bhagavam
bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvakarajñata manasikartavya? bhagavan aha:
prathamacittotpadikena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
sarvakarajñata manasikartavya. aha: sarvakarajñataya bhagavam ko
bhava kim arambanam kim adhipateyam ka akara kim laksanam?

bhagavan aha: sarvakarajñateti subhute 'bhavah alaksanam animittam
anabhogam anutpada apradurbhavah. yat punar subhutih evam aha:
sarvakarajñatayah kim arambanam iti? sarvakarajñataya kim
adhipateyam ka akara kim laksanam iti? sarvakarajñataya
subhute abhava arambanam, (adspg i 162) smrtir adhipateyam,
santir akaro, alaksanam laksanam. sarvakarajñatayah
subhute idam arambanam idam adhipateyam idam laksanam ayam
akara. aha: kim punar sarvakarajñataiva abhavah, utaho rupam apy
abhavah, vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam [f. 256a] apy abhavah,
evam adhyatmikabhaya dharmah abhavah, catvari dhyanani catvary
apramanani catasra arupyasamapattayah catvari smrtiyupasthanani
catvari samyakprahanani catvararddhipada pañcendriyani
pañcabalani saptabodhyangany aryastango marga
sunnyatasamadhih animittasamadhih apranihita samadhih astau
vimoksaḥ navanupurvasamapattayah dasatathagatabalani catvari
vaisaradyani catasrah pratisamvido 'stadasavenika
buddhadharma mahamaitri mahakaruna mahamudita mahopekṣa
prathamabhijñā dvitiyabhijñā tṛtīya caturthi pañcamy abhijñā
sasty abhijñā samskṛtadhatur asamskṛtadhatur apy abhavah?
bhagavan aha: rupam api subhute abhava
vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam apy abhavah yavat
samskṛtadhatur apy abhavah asamskṛtadhatur apy abhavah. tat
kasya hetos? tatha hi subhute sarvakarajñataya svabhavo nasti. yasya
khalu punar subhute svabhavo nasti sa abhavah. aha: kena karanena
bhagavam sarvakarajñataya svabhavo nasti? bhagavan aha: nasti
subhute samyogikah svabhavah. yasya samyogikah svabhavo nasti
sa abhavah. anena subhute paryayena abhavasvabhavah
sarvadharmah. api tu khalu punar subhute sunyatasvabhavah
sarvadharmah animittasvabhavah sarvadharmah
apranihitasvabhavah sarvadharmah. api tu khalu subhute.
tathatasvabhavah (adspg i 163) sarvadharmah bhutakotisvabhavah
sarvadharmah dharmadhatusvabhavah sarvadharmah. anenapi subhute
paryayenaivam veditavyam abhavasvabhavah sarvadharmah. aha: yadi
bhagavan sarvadharmah abhavasvabhavas, tat katamenopayakausalena
samanvagataḥ prathamacittotpadiko bodhisattvo mahasattvo
danaparamitayam caran buddhaksetram parisodhayati. sattvams ca
paripacayati. evam silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam
virya-paramitayam dhyana-paramitayam prajñā-paramitayam caran
buddhaksetram parisodhayati sattvams ca paripacayati. evam prathame
dhyane caran yavat caturthe dhyane maitryam yavad upekṣyam,
akāśānāntya-yātanāsamapattāu yavan
nāivasamjñānāsamjñāyātanāsamapattāu, adhyatmasūnyatayam yavad
abhavasvabhavasūnyatayam, catursu smrtiyupasthanesu yavad
aryastange marge, sunyatayam samadhau animittasamadhau
apranihitasamadhau, dhyanesu apramanesu yavat
navanupurvasamapattisu dasasu tathagatabalesu catursu
vaisaradyesu. catasrusu pratisamvitsv astadasesv

avenikesu buddhadharmesu, mahamaitryam mahakarunayam (yavat?
) sarvakarajñatayam caran buddhaksetram parisodhayati sattvams
ca paripacayati. bhagavan aha: etad eva subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya upayakausalam veditavyam, yad abhavasvabhavesu
dharmesu paricayam karoti, buddhaksetram ca [f. 256b] parisodhayati.
sattvams ca paripacayati. tac ca buddhaksetram tams ca sattvan
abhavasvabhavam janati. sa khalu punar bodhisattvo mahasattvo
danaparamitayam caram bodhimarge paricayam (adspg i 164) karoti.
silaparamitayam caram bodhimarge paricayam karoti.
ksantiparamitayam caram bodhimarge paricayam karoti.
viryaparamitayam caram bodhimarge paricayam karoti.
dhyana-paramitayam caram bodhimarge paricayam karoti.
prajñaparamitayam caran bodhimarge paricayam karoti. yavat
sarvakarajñatayam caram bodhimarge paricayam karoti, tan ca
bodhimargam abhavasvabhavam janati. sa khalu punar subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah satsu paramitasu carams tavat tasmin bodhimarge
paricayam karoti. yavan na dasabhis tathagatabalaih samanvagato
bhavati. na caturbhir vaisaradyaih samanvagato bhavati. na catasrbhiih
pratisamvidbhiih samanvagato bhavati na avenikair buddhadharmair
mahamaitrya mahakarunaya ca samanvagato bhavati. ayam subhute sa
bodhimargo yatra marge sthitva paramitan paripurayati. paramitan
paripuraya ekaksanasamayuktaya prajñaya sarvakarajñatam
anuprapsyati. tasya tatra avasthayam sarvavasananusandhiklesan
prahasyati anutpattikaprahanena. sa buddhacaksusa
trisaahasramahasahasram lokadhatum vyavalokayann abhava ity api na
upalapsyate prag eva bhavam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam caritavyam
abhavasvabhavasarsvadharmesu. etad eva subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya upayakausalam yad abhava iti nopalabhate prag eva
bhavam. sa khalu punar subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam caran danam (adspg i 165) dadati, sa tan danan
dadan na kalpayati, na nimittikaroti naiva bhavato na abhavato manasikaroti.
pratigrahakam api na kalpayati, na nimittikaroti, naiva bhavato
manasikaroti. dayakam api na kalpayati. na nimittikaroti. naiva bhavato
nabhavato manasikaroti. tad api bodhicittam nopalabhate. na nimittikaroti,
nalambanikaroti. na samanupasyati ... yavat ... prajñaparamitam na
kalpayati, na nimittikaroti, naiva bhavato na abhavato manasikaroti. yo 'pi
tam prajñaparamitam bhavayati, tam api na samanupasyati na
nimittikaroti, naiva bhavato nabhavato manasikaroti, yesam api
sattvanam krtasas tam prajñaparamitam bhavayati tam na
kalpayati na nimittikaroti, naiva bhavato nabhavato manasikaroti. tat kasya
hetos? tatha hi yadi ta eva sarvadharmas abhavas te na buddhaih krta na
sravakair na pratyekabuddhaih krta. akarakah hi sarvadharmas
karakavirahitah aha: nanu bhagavam dharmair eva dharma virahita?
bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. dharmair eva dharma virahita.
aha: yadi bhagavam dharmair eva dharma virahitas, tat katham virahito
dharmo virahitam dharmam samjanati, bhava iti va abhava iti va. na

hi bhagavann abhavo dharmo abhavam dharmam janati. na bhavo dharmo
'bhavam dharmam janati. na abhavo dharmo 'bhavan dharmam janati.
na bhavo dharmo bhavam dharmam janati. evam asamjanam
sarvadharmesu kutah evam bhavati. bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bhava
iti va abhava iti va? bhagavan aha: lokasamvrtim upadaya bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam (adspg i 166) caran bhava iti va
abhava iti va nirdisati, na punah paramarthena. aha: kim punar
bhagavann anya lokasamvrtir anyah paramarthah? bhagavan aha: na
anya subhute iokasamvrtir anyah paramarthah. yena lokasamvrtes
tathata saiva paramarthasya [f. 257a] tathata, tat te sattva viparyasta
etam tathatam na jananti na pasyanti. tesam arthaya bodhisattvo
mahasattvo lokasamvrtya nirdisati, bhava iti va abhava iti va. api
tu khalu subhute ya ete sattvah pañcaskandhesu bhavasamjñīnah
abhava iti na jananti. tesam arthayaivam tam nirdisyate,
dharmanam aprabhedatam upadaya, katham abhava janiyur iti. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam
caritavyam. ((64))

parivarta 65.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: bodhisattva carika
bodhisattvacarikety ucyate, kasyaitad adhivacanam yaduta
bodhisattvacariketi? bhagavan aha: bodhisattvacarika bodhisattvacariketi
subhute ucyate bodhaye esa carika tasmad bodhisattvacarikety ucyate.
aha: kva bhagavam sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya carika? bhagavan
aha: rupam sunyam iti carati. vedanasamjñāsamskāravijñānam
sunyam iti carati. evam adhyatmikabahyair ayatanair danaparamitayam
carati silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam
dhyānaparamitayam prajñāparamitayam. adhyatmasunyatayam
carati. bahirddhasunyatayam adhyatmabahirddhasunyatayam
sūnyatasunyatayam mahasūnyatayam paramarthasunyatayam
samskrtasunyatayam asamskrtasunyatayam atyamtasunyatayam
anavaragrasunyatayam anavakarasunyatayam prakrtisunyatayam
sarvadharmasunyatayam carati svalaksanasunyatayam carati.
anupalambhasunyatayam abhavasunyatayam carati.
svabhavasunyatayana carati. abhavasvabhavasunyatayam carati.
prathame dhyāne carati. dvitiye tritiye eaturthe dhyāne carati maitryam
carati. karunayam muditayam upeksayam carati.
akasanantyayatane carati. vijñānantyayatane akimcanyayatane, naiva
(adspg i 168) samjñānasamjñāyatane carati. catursu
smṛtyupasthanesu carati. catursu samyakprāhanesu catursu
rddhipadesu pañcasv indriyesu. pañcasu balesu.
saptabodhyangesv. aryastamge marge carati. sunyatayam
samadhau caraty animitte samadhau ca aprānihite samadhau carati.
astasu vimoksesu navasv anupurvasamapattisu carati. dasasu
tathagatabalesu carati. catasrusu vaisarādyesu catasrusu
pratīsamvitsū mahāmaitrya mahakarunayam astadasasv
āvenikesu buddhadharmesu carati. buddhaksetraparisuddhaye carati.

sattvapariṣṭa carati. pratibhāṇe caraty akṣarabhīṅṣa carati.
akṣarapraveśa carati. anākṣarapraveśa carati. dhāraṇiṣu carati.
saṃskṛtadhātava caraty. asaṃskṛtadhātava carati. tathā punar carati
yathā buddhī na dvidhī bhavati. evaṃ khalu subhūte bodhisattva
mahasattva prajñāparamitāya caraṇa bodhau carati. athāyusmaṇ
subhūtiḥ bhagavantaṃ etad avocāt: buddho buddha itī bhagavaṃ ucyate.
kasyaitad adhivācaṇaṃ buddha itī? bhagavaṇ aha: bhūto 'rtho buddha ity
ucyate. api tu khalu subhūte bhūto 'nena dharmo 'bhisambuddhas, tasmad
buddha ity ucyate. bhūto [f. 257b] 'nenarthah pratividdhas tasmad buddha
ity ucyate. api tu khalu subhūte sarvadharmāṇaṃ yathavad
abhisambuddhas, tasmad buddha ity ucyate. aha: bodhī bodhī itī bhagavaṃ
ucyate, kasyaitad bhagavaṃ adhivācaṇaṃ bodhī itī? bhagavaṇ aha: bodhī
itī subhūte sunyatāya etad adhivācaṇaṃ, tathātāya etad adhivācaṇaṃ,
bhūtakoteḥ etad adhivācaṇaṃ, dharmadhātoreḥ etad adhivācaṇaṃ. api tu
khalu subhūte bodhī itī tathā avitathā (adspg i 169) ananyatathā
ananyathabhavas, tasmad bodhī ity ucyate. api tu khalu subhūte
namadheyānimitatam etad yaduta bodhī, tasmad bodhī ity ucyate. api tu
khalu subhūte abhedārtho bodhyarthah. api tu khalu subhūte buddhaṇaṃ
esa bhagavataṃ bodhī, tasmad bodhī ity ucyate. api tu khalu subhūte
buddhāḥ esa bhagavadbhī abhisambuddhas, tasmad bodhī ity ucyate.
aha: yo bhagavaṃ bodhisattva mahasattva iha bodhaye carati, sa kim
sadbhīḥ paramitābhīḥ carati yavat sarvakarajñātaṃ viharati,
katamesaṃ bhagavaṃ kuśalamulaṇaṃ acāyo bhavaty apacāyo va hanir
va vṛddhī va utpādo va nirodho va saṃkleśo va vyavānaṃ va?
bhagavaṇ aha: yah subhūte bodhisattva mahasattva iha bodhau carati
sadbhīḥ paramitābhīḥ carati yavat sarvakarajñātāya carati. tasya
na kasyacid dharmasya acāyo bhavaty apacāyo va hanir va vṛddhī va
utpādo va nirodho va saṃkleśaṃ va vyavānaṃ va. tat kasya heto?
na hi subhūte bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhīḥ prajñāparamitāya
caratāḥ kasyacid dharmasya arambānyogena pratyupasthita, acāye va
apacāye va hanaye va vṛddhaye va utpādāya va nirodhāya va
saṃkleśāya va vyavānāya va. aha: yadi bhagavaṃ bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya prajñāparamitāya caratāḥ bodhī na kasyacid dharmasya
arambānyogena pratyupasthita. tat kathāṃ idāṇi bhagavaṃ
bodhisattva mahasattva danāparamitāṃ parigrhṇati.
śīlāparamitāṃ ksāntiparamitāṃ viryāparamitāṃ
dhyānāparamitāṃ prajñāparamitāṃ parigrhṇati, kathāṃ
adhyātmasūnyatāya carati. bahirdhāsūnyatāya
adhyātma bahirdhāsūnyatāya yavat svalakṣaṇasūnyatāya
(adspg i 170) carati, kathāṃ dhyāneṣu aprāmaṇeṣu
arūpyasāmapattīṣu yavat anūpurvavīhārasāmapattīṣu carati. kathāṃ
sūnyātānimitapraṇihīteṣu vimokṣamukheṣu carati. kathāṃ dasāsu
tathāgatabaleṣu carati caturṣu vaiśaradyeṣu cātasṛṣu
pratīsamvīteṣu astādasv āvenīkeṣu buddhadharmeṣu
mahāmaītryāṃ mahākāraṇāya carati. kathāṃ dasāsu
bodhisattva bhūmiṣu carati. śrāvākāpratyekabuddhabhūmiṃ atīkramati.
bodhisattvaṇyāmaṃ ca avakramati? bhagavaṇ aha: na hi subhūte

bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya dvayacarini buddhih. na hi subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo dvayena danaparamitayam carati. na dvayena
silaparamitayam carati, na dvayena ksantiparamitayam carati, na
dvayena viryaparamitayam carati. na dvayena samadhiparamitayam
carati. na dvayena prajñāparamitayam carati. evam subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah danaparamitam parigrhñati yavat prajñāparamitam
parigrhñati yavat sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti. aha: yadi bhagavam
na dvayena [f. 258a] danaparamitayam carati, na dvayena
silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam
dhyānaparamitayam prajñāparamitayam carati, tat katham idanim
bodhisattvo mahasattvah kusalamulair vivardhamanai prathamacittopadam
upadaya. yavat pascimakas cittopadah kusalamulair vivardhate?
bhagavan aha: ye subhute dvayena caranti, na te vivardhante
kusalamulaih. tat kasya hetoh? dvayanisrita hi subhute
sarvabalaprthagjanas, te na vivardhamte kusalamulaih. bodhisattvo
mahasattvah punar advayena carati, sa prathamacittopadam upadaya
kusalamulair vivardhate. yavat pascimakas cittopada kusalamulair
vivardhate. tena (adspg i 171) na sakyate 'bhibhavitum.
sadevamanusasurena lokena, yair akusalamulair avamarditah
sravakabhumau va pratyekabuddhabhumau va patet, tad anyair va akusalair
dharmaih samhryeta, yaih samhryamano danaparamitayam caran
kusalair mulair na vivardheta, yavat sarvakarajñātam caran
kusalamulair na vivardheta. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. aha: kim punar bhagavam
bodhisattvena mahasattvena kusalamulanam krte prajñāparamitayam
caritavyam? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute, na bodhisattvo
mahasattvo kusalamulanam krte prajñāparamitayam carati, napy
akusalamulanam krte prajñāparamitayam carati, na ca aparyupasya
buddhan bhagavato, na aparipurya kusalamulani. na kalyanamitirair
aparigrhito bodhisattvo mahasattvah saktah sarvakarajñātam
anuprapnotum. aha: katham bhagavam paryupasya buddham bhagavatah
kusalamulaih parigrhitah kalyanamitirair parigrhito bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha: iha subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah prathamacittopadam upadaya buddhan bhagavatah
paryupaste, yac ca te buddha bhagavanto bhasante, sutram geyam
vyakaranam
gathodananidana-ityuktakajatakavaipulya-adbhutadharmapadanapadesas tat
sarvam udgrhñaty udgrhya vaca supericitam krtva manasa ca
anupreksitam krtva drstya supratividdham krtva
dharanim pratilabhate. dharanyapratilabdhyā pratisamvidā
utpadayati. pratisamvidbhir utpaditabhis (adspg i 172) tasya
jativyativrttasyapi te dharma na jatu vipranasyati yavat
sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti. tatra ca tathagatesv arhatsu
samyaksambuddhesu kusalamulany avaropayati, yaih kusalamulaih
parigrhito na jatv apayesv aksanesu copapadyate. tais ca
kusalaih mulaih asrayaparisuddhim parigrhñati, yair asrayair
buddhaksetram parisodhayati sattvams ca paripacayati, tais ca

kusalamulaih parigrhitah kalyanamitirair na jatu virahito bhavati
buddhais ca bhagavadbhih bodhisattvair mahasattvaih sravakais ca ye
buddhayanasya varnam bhasante. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam carata buddha bhagavantah
paryupāsītavyah, kusalamulani ca avaropayītavyani kalyanamitrāni
ca sevītavyani. ((65)) [f. 258b]

parivarta 66.

athayusmam subhūtir bhagavantam etad avocāt: yāh punar bhagavam
bodhisattvo mahasattvo naiva buddham bhagavatāh paryupaste, na
kusalamulani paripurayati, na kalyanamitraparigrhito bhavet, ma
haiva bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvakarajñātam anuprapnuyat? bhagavan
aha: nasti subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo yo buddham bhagavato
'paryupāsya kusalamulany aparipurya kalyanamitirair aparigrhitah
sarvakarajñātam anuprapnuyat. tat kasya hetor? buddhan eva tavat
paryupāsya kusalamulany avaropya kalyanamitrāni. sevītva ady api
tavat sarvakarajñāta na sakyate 'nupraptum. prag eva aparyupāsya
buddhan bhagavatāh aparipurya kusalamulany asevitva
kalyanamitrāni sarvakarajñātam anuprapnuyad iti nedam sthanam
vidyate. tasmāt tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena satye bodhim
nisthatukamena, ksipram ca anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamboddhukamena buddhan bhagavatāh paryupāsītavya kusalamulany
avaropayītavyani kalyanamitrāni sevītavyani. aha: kena karanena
bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo buddhan bhagavatāh paryupāsya
kusalamulany avaropya kalyanamitrāni sevītva sarvakarajñātam na
anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha: upayakausalavirahitvat, so 'nenopayo na
sruto bhavati tesam buddhanam bhagavatam antikat, tani ca
kusalamulani na avaropitani. (adspg i 174) tani ca kalyanamitrāni na
sevītani. ye 'syopayam upadisanti. aha: katamad bhagavams tad
upayakausalam yenopayakausalena samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah
sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattva prathamacittotpadam upadaya danaparamitayam caram
sarvakarajñātapratisamyuktair manasikarair danam dadati, buddhebhyo
bhagavadbhyas pratyekabuddhebhyah sravakebhyo manusyabhutebhyah
amanusyabhutebhyah. sa taih sarvakarajñātapratisamyuktair
manasikarair samanvagato na ca asya dane danasamjñā bhavati, na
pratigrahaḥke pratigrahasamjñā bhavati, na dayake dayakasamjñā
bhavati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi subhute svalaksanasunyan
sarvadharmān janaty asato 'sambhutan apariniṣpannan
anabhinirvrttan sarvadharmān pasyati. dharmānam ca
dharmalakṣaṇam avatary akiñcitsamarthāh sarvadharmā ity
asamskaralakṣaṇena avataryati. so 'nenopayakausalena samanvagata
kusalamulair vivardhate, sa kusalamulair vivardhamano
danaparamitayam carati, danaparamitayam caran sattvams ca
paripacayati buddhakṣetram ca parisodhayati. na ca danaphalam
asamsate yad danaphalam samsare paribhujita anyatra
sattvapariṣṭānāyāi sattvapariṣṭānāyāi danaparamitayam carati.

upayakausalanyanirdesaparivartah. ((66))

pativarta 67.

punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah silaparamitayam
caram prathamacittotpadam upadaya sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair
manasikaraih silam raksati. tasya naiva raga cittam avrnoti na
doso na moho na anusaya na paryutthanani na anye 'py akusala dharma ye
bodheh paripanthakara, tadyatha matsaryam va dausilyam va
ksobhanacittam va kausidyacittam va hina [f. 259a] viryacittam
va vibhrantacittam va dausprajñacittam va mano va avamano va
adhimano vasmimano va. sravakapratyeka buddhacittam va. tat kasya
hetoh? tatha hi sa svalaksanasunyan sarvadarman janaty, asato
'sambhutan aparinispannan anabhinirvrttams ca sarvadarman
pasyati. darmanam ca dharmalakshanam avataraty akiñcitsamarthat
sarvadarma ity asamskrtalakshanena avatarati. so 'nenopayakausalena
samanvagatah kusalamulair vivardhate. sa kusalamulair vivardhamanah
silaparamitayam carati. sa silaparamitayam caram sattvams
ca paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati. na ca silaphalam
akanksate, yac chilaphalam samsare paribhumjita anyatra
sattvaparitranatayai sattvaparipacanatayai silaparamitayam carati.
((67))

parivarta 68.

evam ksantiparamita viryaparamita dhyana paramita kartavya. punar
aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caram
prathamacittotpadam upadaya sarvakarajñatapratisamyuktair
manasikaraih prajñam bhavayati. tasya naiva raga cittam avrnoti,
na doso yavan na sravakapratyeka buddhacittam va. tat kasya hetoh?
tatha hi sa subhute svalaksanasunyan sarvadarman janaty asato
'sambhutan aparinispannan anabhinirvrttams ca sarvadarman
pasyati. darmanam ca dharmalakshanam avataraty akiñcit
asamarthat sarvadarma ity asamskrtalakshanena avatarati. so
'nenopayakausalena samanvagatah kusalamulair vivardhate sa
kusalamulair vivardhamanah prajñaparamitayam carati. sa
prajñaparamitayam caram sattvams ca paripacayati,
buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati. na ca prajñaphalam akamksate yat
prajñaphalam samsare paribhumjitananyatra sattvaparitranatayai
sattvaparimocanatayai prajñaparamitayam carati. ((68))

parivarta 69.

punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prathamadhyanam
samapadyate yavat caturtham dhyanam samapadyate, maitrim yavad
upeksam samapadyate, akasanantyayatana samapattim yavan
naivasamjñanasamjñayatana samapattim samapadyate. na ca vipakam
parigrhñati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sa upayakausalena samanvagato
yenopayakausalena tan dhyana apramanaarupyasamapattin
svalaksanasunyan janati yavad anabhinirvrttan janati. punar

aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prathamacittotpadam upadaya
upayakausalena samanvagato darsanabhavanaprahataavye ca marge carati, na
ca srotaapattiphalam anuprapnoti na sakrdagamiphalam na
anagamiphalam na arhattvam anuprapnoti. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sa
svalaksanasunyan sarvadarman janati yavad anabhinirvrttan
janati. tesu ca bodhipaksikesu dharmesu caramc
chravakapratyekabuddhabhumim atikramati. iyam subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya anutpattikesu dharmesu ksanti. punar aparam subhute
'bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann astau
vimoksan samapadyate navanupurvasamapattin samapadyate na ca
srotaapattiphalam anuprapnoti yavan na arhattvam anuprapnoti. tat (adspg i
178) kasya hetoh? tatha hi svalaksanasunyan sarvadarman [f. 259b]
janati yavad anabhinirvrttam sarvadarman janati. punar aparam
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo dasasu tathagatabalesu paricayam karoti,
catursu vaisaradyesu catasrusu pratisamvitsu
astadasavenikesu buddhadharmesu mahamaitryam
mahakarunayam ca paricayam karoti. na ca tavat sarvakarajñatam
anuprapnoti yavan na buddhaksetram parisodhitam bhavati sattvas ca
paripacita bhavanti. evam subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñaparamitayam caritavyam. aha: paramabuddhimam khalu bhagavan
bodhisattvo mahasattvo bhavati, ya evam gambhiresu dharmesu carati na
ca vipakam parigrhñati. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat.
paramabuddhimam bodhisattvo mahasattvo ya evam gambhiresu dharmesu
carati, na ca vipakam parigrhñati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah svabhavato na calati. aha: kasya
svabhavato na calati? bhagavan aha: abhavan na calati. yat punah
subhutih evam aha: kasya svabhavan na calati? rupasya svabhavam na
calati, vedanaya samjñaya samskaranam vijñanasya svabhavan
na calati, danaparamitaya svabhavan na calati, silaparamitaya
svabhavan na calati, ksantiparamitaya viryaparamitaya
dhyanaaramitaya prajñaparamitaya svabhavan na calati.
dhyanasvabhavan na calaty apramanasvabhavan na calaty
arupyasamapattisvabhavan na calati. smrtyupasthananam svabhavan
na calati. yavad aryastangasya margasya svabhavan na calati.
sunnyatasamadher animittasya samadher apranihitasya samadheh
svabhavan na calaty astavimoksanavanupurvasamapattisvabhavan
(adspg i 179) na calati. dasanam tathagatabalanam svabhavan na
calati yavad astadasanam avenikanam buddhadharmanam
svabhavan na calati. mahamaitrya mahakarunaya svabhavan na calati.
tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi subhute ya esam dharmanam svabhavah
so 'bhavah. na hi subhute abhavana bhavah sakyam abhisamboddhum.
aha: kim punar bhagavan bhavena bhavah sakyam abhisamboddhum?
bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha: tad abhavana bhavah sakyam
abhisamboddhum? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. aha: tad abhavana
bhavah sakyam abhisamboddhum? bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute.
aha: tad bhavena bhava sakyam abhisamboddhum? bhagavan aha: no
hidam subhute. aha: tan ma haiva bhagavan na praptir na abhisamayo

bhavisyati, yadi na abhavana abhavasya abhisamayo na bhavena bhavasya abhisamayah na abhavana bhavasya abhisamayo na bhavena abhavasya abhisamayah. bhagavan aha: asty abhisamayo, na punar anena catuska abhinirharena. aha: katham idanim bhagavann abhisamayah? bhagavan aha: yatra naiva bhavo na abhavah sa tadrso 'bhisamayah yatraite prapamca na samvidyante, aprapamcyonisprapañco 'bhisamayah. aha: kah punar bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prapañcah? bhagavan aha: rupam nityam ity anityam iti va bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prapañca. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam nityam ity anityam iti va prapañcah. rupam sukham iti [f. 260a] va dukkham iti va prapañca. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam sukham iti va dukkham iti va prapañca. rupam atmety anatmeti va prapañca. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam atmety anatmeti (adspg i 180) va prapañca. rupam santam ity asantam iti va prapañca. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam santam ity asantam iti va prapañca. rupam parijñeyam aparijñeyam iti va prapañca. vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam parijñeyam aparijñeyam iti va prapañca. dukkham aryasatyam parijñeyam iti prapañca, samudaya prahatavya iti prapañca, nirodhah saksatkartavya iti prapañcah, margo bhavayitavya iti prapañcah. catvari dhyanani bhavayitavyani iti prapañcah catvary apramanani bhavayitavyani iti prapañcah catasrah arupyasamapattayo bhavayitavya iti prapañcah. catvari smrtiyupasthanani catvari samyakprahanani bhavayisyami iti prapañcah catvarariddhipada bhavayitavya iti prapañcah. evam pañcendriyani pañcabalani saptabodhyangany aryastango margo bhavayitavya iti prapañcah. sunyatavimoksamukham animittam vimoksamukham apranihitam vimoksamukham bhavayitavyam iti prapañcah astau vimoksa navanupurvasamapattayo bhavayitavya iti prapañcah, srotaapattiphalam sakrdagamiphalam anagamiphalam arhattvam samatikramisyami iti prapañcah. pratyekabuddhabhumim samatikramisyami iti prapañcah dasabodhisattvabhumin paripurayisyami iti prapañcah bodhisattvanyamam avakramisyami iti prapañcah, buddhaksetram parisodhayisyami iti prapañcah, sattvan paripacayisyami iti prapañcah. dasatathagatabalany utpadayisyami iti prapañcah, catvari vaisaradyani catasrah pratisamvido 'stadasavenikan buddhadharman utpadayisyami iti prapañcah. sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyami iti prapañcah sarvavasananusandhiklesam prahasyami iti prapañcah. tasmad bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran rupam nityam ity anityam ity aprapañcyan na prapañcayati (adspg i 181) vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam nityam ity anityam ity aprapañcyan na prapañcayati ... nityam ity anityam ity aprapañcyan na prapañcayati. yavat sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyami ity aprapañcyan na prapañcayati. sarvavasananusandhiklesam prahasyami ity aprapañcyan na prapañcayati. tat kasya hetor? na hi svabhavah svabhavam prapañcayati. na abhava abhavam prapañcayati. na ca svabhava abhavau sthapayitva anyah kascid dharma upalabhyate, yah prapañcayed yena va prapañcayed yatra va

prapañcayet. tasmāt tarhi subhute nisprapañcyam rupam.
nisprapañcyā vedanasamjñasamskāra nisprapañcyam vijñānam.
yavan nisprapañcyā sarvakarajñāta. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena
mahasattvena nisprapañcyayam prajñāparamitayam caritavyam. api
tu khalu subhute nāsti rupasya svabhavo nāsti vedanayā samjñāyā
samskāranam nāsti vijñānasya svabhavaḥ. yavan nāsti
sarvakarajñātayā svabhavaḥ. yasya svabhavo nāsti tad
nisprapañcyam. [f. 260b] anena subhute karanena nisprapañcyam
rupam nisprapañcyā vedanasamjñasamskāra nisprapañcyam
vijñānam. yavan nisprapañcyā sarvakarajñāta. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvaḥ prajñāparamitayam caran bodhisattvanyamam
avakramati. aha: yadi bhagavan na kasyacid dharmasya svabhava upalabhyate.
katamena margena bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhisattvanyamam avakramati,
śravakamargena va pratyekabuddhamargena va buddhamargena va?
bhagavan aha: na subhute śravakamargena bodhisattvo mahasattvo
bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. na (adspg i 182) pratyekabuddhamargena na
buddhamargena. api tu khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvaḥ
sarvamargesu siksitva bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. tadyathapi nama
astamakā sarvamargesu siksitva samyaktvanyamam avakramati. na
ca tavat phalam anuprapnoti yavan na phalamargam utpadayati, evam eva
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvaḥ sarvamargam utpadya bodhisattvanyamam
avakramati. na ca tavat sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti. yavan na
vajropamaḥ samadhiḥ pratilabdho bhavati. sa tasya samadheḥ
pratilambhaḥ ekakṣanasamayuktayā prajñāyā sarvakarajñātam
anuprapnoti. aha: yadi bhagavan bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvamargam
paripūrya bodhisattvanyamo 'vakramitavyaḥ, na bhagavān anyā eva
astamakāyā margā anyā śrotaopannasyā anyā sakrdagamitayā
pratipannakāyā anyā sakrdagaminā anyo 'nagamitayā
pratipannakāyā anyo 'nagaminā anyo 'rhattvapratipannakāyā anyo 'rhatō
margā anyā pratyekabuddhasyā anyā tathagatasyā arhataḥ
samyaksambuddhasyā margā. yadi bhagavān anyā eṣā margā, tat
katham bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvamargam paripūrya bodhisattvanyamo
'vakramitavyaḥ? yadi bhagavan bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvamargam
paripūryatavyaḥ, na ma haiva bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo
'stamakamargam utpadya astamako bhaved, darsanamargam utpadya
śrotaopanno bhaved, bhavanamargam utpadya sakrdagamipratipannako
bhavet. sakrdagami bhaved anagamipratipannako bhaved anagami bhaved
arhattvapratipannako bhaved (adspg i 183) arhan bhavet pratyekabuddhamargam
utpadya pratyekabuddho bhaved, aśtanam ca bhagavān anavakaso yad
bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'stamako bhutva bodhisattvanyamam avakramen
nedam śānam vidyate yad bodhisattvanyamam avakraman sarvakarajñātam
anuprapnuyan nedam śānam vidyate. evam śrotaopattiphalam
anuprapya sakrdagamiphalam anuprapya anagamiphalam anuprapya
arhattvam anuprapya pratyekabodhim anuprapya bodhisattvanyamam avakramet
bodhisattvanyamam avakraman sarvakarajñātam anuprapnuyan nedam
śānam vidyate. tat katham bhagavan janiyama bodhisattvo
mahasattvaḥ sarvamargam paripūrya bodhisattvanyamam avakramati,

bodhisattvanyamam avakramya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti.
sarvavasananusandhim ca prajahati? bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam
etat. asthanam subhute anavakaso yad bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'stamako
bhutva srotaapattiphalam ca anuprapyayavad arhattvam ca anuprapya
pratyekabodhim ca anuprapya bodhisattvanyamam avakramen nedam sthanam
vidyate. bodhisattvanyamam anavakramya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnuyan
nedam sthanam vidyate. api tu khalu subhute [f. 261a] bodhisattvo
mahasattvo prathamacittotpadam upadaya satsu paramitasu carann
astau bhumiñ jñanena ca darsanena ca atikramati. katama astau?
suklavidarsanabhumi gotrabhumir astamakabhumi darsanabhumis
tanubhumir vitaragabhumi krtavibhumih pratyekabuddhabhumih
idrsah sa ima astau bhumiñ jñanena ca darsanena ca atikramya
margakarajñataya bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. bodhisattvanyamam
avakramya sarvakarajñatajñanena sarvavasananusandhiklesam (adspg i
184) prajahati. tatra subhute. yad astamakasya jñanam sa
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksantih, yac chrotaapannasya jñanam ca
prahanam ca sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksantih. yat
sakrdagamino jñanam ca prahanam ca sa bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya ksantih. yad anagamino jñanam ca prahanam ca sa
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksantih. yad arhatah jñanam ca
prahanam ca sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksantih, yat
pratyekabuddhasya jñanam ca prahanam ca sa bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya ksantih. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvo
sravakapratyekabuddhamargan paripurya margakarajñatajñanena
bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. bodhisattvanyamam avakramya
sarvakarajñatajñanena sarvavasananusandhiklesam prajahati. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvamargan paripurya anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya sarvasattvanam phalopajivyo bhavati.
aha: ya ime bhagavan margah, sravakamargah pratyekabuddhamargo
buddhamargas, tat katamatra bhagavan margakarajñatamargah? bhagavan
aha: iha subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena margakarajñatavisuddhir
utpadayitavya. tatreyam subhute margakarajñatavisuddhih, yair yair
akarair yair yair lingair yair yair nimittair margah sucyate. tatra
tan akarani tani lingani tani nimittani bodhisattvena mahasattvena
abhisamboddhavyany abhisambuddhya paresam akhyatavyani.
desayitavyani prakasayitavyani, prajñapayitavyani
pratisthapayitavyani, parasya vinayanartham yatha paro janiyat,
tatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvarutasamketaghosa (adspg i 185)
abhyudirayitavyah adharayitavyah yadrsais
trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum vijñapayen pratirutka
ajñanana arthena. tad anena api subhute paryayena bodhisattvena
mahasattvena sarvamargah paripurayitavyah margakarajñatam
paripurya sattvanam asaya jñatavyah. nairayikanam sattvanam
margo jñatavyah hetur jñatavyah phalam jñatavyam, tatas ca
nairayika margato nivarayitavyah hetuto nivarayitavya phalato
nivarayitavyah, tiryagyonika margato nivarayitavyah hetuto
nivarayitavya phalato nivarayitavyah, yamalaukika margato

nivarayitavyah hetuto nivarayitavya phalato nivarayitavyah,
kinnaranam mahoraganam naganam yaksanam manusyanam
margo jñatavyah hetur jñatavyah phalam jñatavyam. devanam
margo jñatavyo hetur jñatavyah phalam jñatavyam. brahmananam
margo jñatavyo hetur jñatavya phalam jñatavyam. abhasvaranam
devanam margo jñatavyo hetur jñatavya phalam jñatavyam.
subhaktśnanam vrhatphalanam asamjñīsattvanam avrhanam
atapanam sudrsanam [f. 261b] sudarsananam akanisthanam
devanam margo jñatavyo hetur jñatavyah phalam jñatavyam.
akasanantyayatananam devanam margo jñatavyo hetur jñatavyah
phalam jñatavyam. yavat naivasamjñānasamjñāyatananam
devanam margo jñatavyo hetur jñatavya phalam jñatavyam. catvari
smrtyupasthanani jñatavyani catvari samyakprahanani catvari
rddhipada pañcendriyani pañcabalani saptabodhyangani jñatavyani
yavac sunyatavimoksamukham animittam vimoksamukham apranihitam
vimoksamukham (adspg i 186) jñatavyam dasatathagatabalani
jñatavyani catvari vaisaradyani jñatavyani catasrah pratisamvido
jñatavyah astadasavenika buddhadharma jñatavyah
mahamaitri jñatavya mahakaruna jñatavya. yais ca margair ye
sattva srotaapattiphale pratisthapayitavyas tam srotaapattiphale
pratisthapayati. yavad ye 'rhattve pratisthapayitavyas tan
arhattve pratisthapayati. ye pratyekabodhau pratisthapayitavyas
tam pratyekabodhau pratisthapayati. ye bodhau pratisthapayitavyas
tam bodhau pratisthapayati. iyam subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya margakarajñāta yatra bodhisattvo mahasattva siksitva
sattvasayatam avatarati. sattvasayatam avatirya. tathaiva dharmam
desayati. sa ca asya dharmadesana aksuna amoghas ca bhavati. tat
kasya hetos? tatha hy anena paresam indriyani prabhavitani bhavanti.
sa sattvanam gatim cagatiñ ca cyutim upapattim ca prajanati. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam
caritavyam. atra prajñāparamitayam sarvamarga antargata. ye kecid
bodhipaksika dharmā yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena caritavyam
sravakair va pratyekabuddhair va caritavyam. aha: yadi bhagavan ye ca
bodhipaksika dharmā ya ca bodhih sarva ete dharmā na samyukta na
visamyukta arupino 'nidarsana apratigha ekalaksana
yadutalaksana. katham bhagavam bodhipaksika dharmā bodher
aharaka bhavanti. na hi bhagavana na samyukto na visamyuktah
arupino 'nidarsano 'pratigho ekalaksano yadutalaksano dharmā
kasyacid dharmasya aharako (adspg i 187) va apaharako va. tadyathapi
nama bhagavan na akasam kasyacid dharmasya aharako va apaharako va,
evam eva bhagavan na svalaksanasunyo dharmah kasyacid dharmasya
aharako va apaharako va. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etan. na
subhute svalaksanasunyo dharmah kasyacid dharmasya aharako va
apaharako va. ye punah subhute sattvah svalaksanasunyan dharman
na jananti tesam arthayaivam nirdisyate. ime bodhipaksika dharmā
bodher upanayaka bhavanti iti. api tu khalu punar subhute yac ra rupam
ya ca vedana ya ca samjñā ye ca samskara yac ca vijñānam ya ca

danaparamita ya ca silaparamita ya ca ksantiparamita ya ca
viryaparamita. ya ca dhyana-paramita ya ea prajñā-paramita ya ca
adhyatmasunyata ya ca bahirdhasunyata yavad ya ca
svalaksanasunyata yac ca prathamadhyana-m ya ca yavan
naivasamjñānasamjñāyatanasamapattir ye ca catvari
smṛtyupasthanāni yo ca yavad aryastango margo ye ca yavat
trivimokṣamukhāni ye [f. 262a] ca yavad astau vimokṣa yavan
navanupurvaviharasamapattayah ye ca yavad dasatathagatabalāni catvari
vaisaradyāni catasrah pratisamvidah astadasavenika
buddhadharma ya ca mahamaitri ya ca mahakaruna ya ca yavat
sarvakarajñāta asmīn arye dharmavinaye sarva ete dharma na samyukta
na visamyukta arupino 'nidarsana apratigha ekalaksana
yadutalaksanah. te ca khalu punah subhute tathagatena sattvanam
avataranartham evam lokavyavaharena vyahrta na punah
paramarthena. tatra subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvatra jñānena ca
darsanena siksītavyam, jñānena darsanena siksītva kecid dharmah
prativeddhavyah (adspg i 188) kecid dharma na prativeddhavyah. katame
dharma bodhisattvena mahasattvena jñānena darsanena siksītva
prativeddhavyah, katame dharma jñānena darsanena siksītva na
prativeddhavyah? sravakapratyekabuddhadharmah siksītvejñānena
darsanena ca na prativeddhavyah, sarvakarajñātajñānena
sarvakaraih sarvadharmā prativeddhavyah. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena aryadharmavinaye prajñāparamitayam
siksītavyam. aha: aryo dharmavinayo aryo dharmavinaya iti bhagavann
ucyate. kiyata bhagavann aryo dharmavinaya ity ucyate? bhagavan aha: iha
subhute sravakah pratyekabuddha bodhisattva mahasattvas ca
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddha rāgena na samyukta na
visamyuktah dosena na samyukta na visamyuktah mohena na
samyukta na visamyuktah satkāyadrstya na samyukta na
visamyuktah vicikitsaya na samyukta na visamyuktah
silavrataparamarsena na samyukta na visamyuktah
kamaragavyapadena na samyukta na visamyuktah
ruparagaruparāgena na samyukta na visamyuktah avidyaya na
samyukta na visamyuktah manauddhatyena na samyukta na
visamyuktah prathamena dhyānena na samyukta na visamyuktah yavat
caturthena dhyānena na samyukta na visamyuktah maitrya na samyukta
na visamyuktah karunaya na samyukta na visamyuktah mudītaya na
samyukta na visamyuktah upekṣaya na samyukta na visamyuktah
yavat naivasamjñānasamjñāyatanena na samyukta na visamyuktah
caturbhīh smṛtyupasthanair na samyukta na visamyuktah yavan
mahamaitrya mahakarunaya na samyukta na visamyuktah,
samskṛtadhatuna na (adspg i 189) samyukta na visamyuktah
asamskṛtadhatuna na samyukta na visamyukta iti. tena te arya ity
ucyante. tesam cayam dharmo vinayas ca, tasmā aryo dharmavinaya ity
ucyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi te sarvadharmā arupino 'nidarsana
apratigha ekalaksana yadutalaksanah. te arupinah
arupinah sardham na samyukta na visamyuktah, anidarsana

anidarsanena sardham na samyukta na visamyuktah, apratigha
apratighena sardham na samyukta na visamyuktah, alaksana
alaksanena sardham na samyukta na visamyuktah. iyam subhute
arupy anidarsana apratigha ekalaksana alaksana paramita
bodhisattvanam [f. 262b] mahasattvanam yatra bodhisattvena
mahasattvena siksitavyam, yo 'tra siksitva na kasyacid dharmasya
laksanam upalabhate. subhutih aha: na punar bhagavan rupalaksane
siksitavyam, na vedana samjña samskara vijñanalaksane
siksitavyam. na caksurlaksane siksitavyam na yavat
manolaksane siksitavyam, na
rupasabdagandharasasprastavyadharmalaksane siksitavyam, na
prthividhator abdhator tejodhator vayurdhator akasadhator
vijñanadhator laksane siksitavyam, na danaparamitaya
laksane siksitavyam, na silaparamitaya na ksantiparamitaya
na viryaparamitaya na dhyana-paramitaya na prajñaparamitaya
laksane siksitavyam, nadhyatmasunyatalaksane siksitavyam
yavan na svalaksanasunyatalaksane siksitavyam, na pratha
madhyanalaksane siksitavyam yavan na caturthadhyanalaksane
siksitavyam na maitrya laksane siksitavyam na yavan
naivasamjñanasamjñayatanalaksane siksitavyam na
smrtyupasthananam laksane siksitavyam yavan na
aryastangamargasya laksane (adspg i 190) siksitavyam, na
sunyata samadher nanimittasya samadher napranihitasya samadher laksane
siksitavyam, na vimoksanam na anupurvasamapattinam
laksane siksitavyam, na dasabalanam na caturnam
vaisaradyanam ca catasrnam pratisamvidam na
astadasanam avenikanam buddhadharmanam laksane
siksitavyam, na mahamaitrya na mahakarunaya laksane
siksitavyam na dukkharyasatyanam laksane siksitavyam, na
samudayalaksane siksitavyam na nirodhalaksane siksitavyam na
margalaksane siksitavyam naryalaksane siksitavyam
nanulomapratilomapraticyasamutpadalaksane siksitavyam, na
samskrtadhatulaksane siksitavyam na
asamskrtadhatulaksane siksitavyam. yadi bhagavann atrapi
dharmalaksanesu na siksitavyam, katham bhagavann asiksitva
bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmalaksane samskaralaksane ca
sravakapratyekabuddhabhumim atikramisyaty. anatikramya
sravakapratyekabuddhabhumim katham bodhisattvanyamam avakramisyati,
bodhisattvanyamam anavakramya katham sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti,
sarvakarajñatam ananuprapya katham dharmacakram pravartayisyati,
dharmacakram apravartya katham sattvan samsarat parimocayisyati,
sravakayanena va pratyekabuddhayanena va mahayanena va? bhagavan aha:
yadi subhute kasyacid dharmasya laksanam bhavet tad bodhisattvena
mahasattvena tatra laksanesu siksitavyam. yasmāt tarhi subhute
sarvadharmah alaksana arupino anidarsana apratigha
ekalaksana yadutalaksana. tasmad bodhisattvena mahasattvena naiva
laksane siksitavyam nalaksane. tat kasya hetor? na hi purvam

alaksana abhuvan pascata salaksana bhutah, yasmata tarhi (adspg i 191) subhute purvam apy ete dharma etarhy apy alaksanas tasmad bodhisattvena mahasattvena naiva laksane siksativyam, na alaksane. tat kasya hetor? utpadad va anutpadad va tathagatanam sthita evayam alaksanadhatur. [f. 263a] aha: yadi bhagavann alaksanah sarvadharmah na vilaksanas, tat katham bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitābhavāna bhavisyati? na ca bhagavann abhavayitva prajñāparamitā bodhisattvena mahasattvena sakta sravakabhumir va pratyekabuddhabhumir va atikramitum, anatikramya sravakabhumim pratyekabuddhabhumim na ca sakyam bodhisattvena mahasattvena bodhisattvanyamo 'vakramitum, anavakramya bodhisattvanyamam na sakyam bodhisattvena mahasattvena anutpattikesu dharmesu ksantim utpadayitum, anutpattikesu dharmesu ksantir notpadya na sakyam abhijñā utpadayitum, bodhisattvo 'bhijñā anutpade na sakyam buddhaksetram parisodhayitum sattvams ca paripacayitum, buddhaksetram aparisodhya sattvams ca aparipacya na sakyam sarvakarajñātam anupraptum, ananuprapya sarvakarajñātam na sakyam dgarmacakram pravartayitum, dharmacakram apravartya na sakyam sattvam srotaapattiphale pratisthapayitum na sakrdagamiphale na anagamiphale na arhattve na pratyekabodhau pratisthapayitum, nāpi sakyam sattvan danamayē punyakriyavastuni pratisthapayitum na silamayē bhavanamayē punyakriyavastuni pratisthapayitum. bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. alaksana subhute sarvadharmā na vilaksanah. aha: ta katham alaksanesu dharmesu prajñāparamitābhavāna bhavati? bhagavan (adspg i 192) aha: na subhute prajñāparamitābhavāna bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya vilaksana naivalaksana. alaksanābhavāna subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitābhavāna. aha: tat katham alaksana prajñāparamitābhavāna bhavati? bhagavan aha: sarvadharmavibhavanā prajñāparamitābhavāna. aha: tat katham bhagavam sarvadharmavibhavanā? bhagavan aha: rupavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. vedanasamjñāsamskara vijñānavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. caksusrotraghranajihvakayamanovibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. rupasabdagandharasasprastavyadharmavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. ayuhavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. niryuhavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. prathamādhyānavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. dvitīyādhyānatrīyādhyānacaturthādhyānavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. maitrīvibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. karunamudita upekṣavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. akāsanāntyāyatanavibhavanābhavāna prajñāparamitābhavāna. vijñānanāntyāyatanakimcānyāyatanānāivasamjñānānyāyatanavibh

avanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

buddhanusmrtivibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

dharmā•nusmā¹›tisaā¹fghā•nusmā¹›tiā•ā«lā•nusmā¹›tityā•gā•nusmā¹›tivedatā•nusmā¹

tyudveganusmrtyanapananusmrtimarananusmrtikayagatanusmrtivib

havanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

anityasamjñāduhkhasamjñānatmasamjñāsubhasamjñāvibhavanabh

avana prajñāparamitabhavana. pratityasamutpadavibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana. atmasamjñāvibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana.

sattvasamjñājivasamjñājantusamjñāmanujasamjñā manavasamjñā

[f. 263b] (adspg i 193)

poā¹£asaā¹fjā±ā•pudgalasaā¹fjā±ā•kā•rakasaā¹fjā±ā•kā•rapakasaā¹fjā±ā•vibhā•vanā

bhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

nityasamjñāsukhasamjñāsubhasamjñāatmasamjñāvibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana. smrtiyupasthanavibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana.

samyakprahanarddhipadendriyabalabodhyangaryastangamargavibhava

nabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

sunyatasamadhivibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

animittasamadhyapranihitasamadhivibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana. astavimoksavibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana. navanupurvasamapattivibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana. savitarkasavicarasamadhivibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana.

avitarkasavicaramatrasamadhivibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

avitarkavicarasamadhivibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

dukharyasatyavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

samudayanirodhamargaryasatyavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

dukhajñānasamudayajñānanirodhajñānamargajñānavibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana. ksayajñānavibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana.

anutpadajñānadharmajñānanvayajñānasamvrtijñānaparicayajñānayath

avajñānavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

danaparamitavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

silaparamitaksantiparamitaviryaparamitadhyanaaramitaprajñāpa

ramitavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

adhyatmasunyatavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

bahirddhasunyata

adhyatmabahirddhasunyatasunyatasunyatamahasunyataparamarthusu

nyata (adspg i 194)

samskrtasunyatasamskrtasunyatatyantasunyatanavaragrasunyata

anavakarasunyataparakrtisunyatasarvadharmasunyatasvalaksanasun

yatā•bhā•vaā•ā«nyatā•svabhā•vaā•ā«nyatā•bhā•vasvabhā•vaā•ā«nyatā•vibhā•vanā•bhā

vana prajñāparamitabhavana. dasatathagatabalavibhavanabhavana

prajñāparamitabhavana.

caturvaisaradyacatupratisamvidastadasavenikabuddhadharmavibhavan

abhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.

mahamaitrimahakarunavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.
 srotaapattiphalaavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana.
 sakrdagamiphalanagamiphalarhatvapratyekabodhivibhavanabhavana
 prajñāparamitabhavana. sarvakarajñātavibhavanabhavana
 prajñāparamitabhavana.
 sarvavasananusandhiprahanavibhavanabhavana
 prajñāparamitabhavana. subhuti aha: katham punar bhagavam
 rupavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana yavat katham
 sarvavasananusandhiprahanavibhavanabhavana prajñāparamitabhavana?
 bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
 prajñāparamitayam caran rupam bhava iti na bhavayati yavad
 vijñānam bhava iti na bhavayati. yavat sarvakarajñātam bhava iti
 na bhavayati yavat sarvavasananusandhiprahanam [f. 264a] bhava iti na
 bhavayati. tat kasya hetoh? nasti subhute bhavasamjñinah
 danaparamitabhavana, nasti silaparamitabhavana
 ksantiparamitabhavana viryaparamitabhavana
 dhyānaparamitabhavana nasti subhute bhavasamjñinah
 prajñāparamitabhavana. (adspg i 195) nasti bhavasamjñinah yavat
 sarvakarajñātabhavana. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi subhute tasja bhava
 saktasya danena silena ksantya viryena dhyānena prajñāyam esa
 samgah. yas tatha saktas tasya nasti moksah. nasti subhute
 bhavasamjñinah smṛtyupasthanabhavana, na samyakprahanabhavana
 rddhipadabhavana indriyabhavana balabhavana, na bodhyangabhavana
 na margabhavana na sunyataabhavana na animittabhavana na
 aprānihitabhavana, yavan nasti sarvakarajñātabhavana. tat kasya
 hetos? tatha hi subhute sa bhava saktah. evam ukte ayusman subhuti
 bhagavantam etad avocat: kim iti bhagavan bhavah? kim ity abhavah?
 bhagavan aha: dvayam subhute bhavah, advayam abhavah. aha: kim iti
 bhagavan dvayam? bhagavan aha: rupasamjñā subhute dvayam,
 vedanasamjñā samskaravijñānasamjñā dvayam, caksuhsamjñā
 yavat manosamjñā dvayam, rupasamjñā yavad dharmasamjñā yavad
 buddhasamjñā bodhisamjñā samskṛtadhatusamjñā
 asamskṛtadhatusamjñā yavat subhute sarvasamjñā yavac ca
 asamjñā sarvam etad dvayam. yavad dvayam tavat bhavah, yavad
 bhavas tavat samskṛo, yavat samskaras tavat sattva na parimucyante
 jatijaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasebhyah (adspg
 i 196) tad anena api subhute paryayenaivam veditavyam: nasti
 dvayasamjñino danam nasti silam nasti ksantiḥ nasti viryam
 nasti dhyānam nasti prajñā, nasti margo nasti praptir nasy
 abhisamayo, nasy antasah anulomiky api ksantiḥ, kutah punar
 rupasya pariñā yavad vijñānasya pariñā, yavat
 sarvakarajñātayah pariñā? yasya nasti margabhavana, kutas tasya
 srotaapattiphalam kuto yavad arhatvam kutah pratyekabodhiḥ, kuto
 yavat sarvavasananusandhiprahanam? ((69))

parivarta 70.

athayusman subhuti bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavan

bhavasamjñinah anulomiky api ksantir nasti, kutah punah
praptih kuto 'bhisamayah? kim punar abhavasamjñinah anulomiki
ksantih nasti, suklavidarsanabhumir va gotrabhumir va
astamakabhumir va darsanabhumir va tanubhumir va vitaragabhumir
va krtavibhumir va pratyekabuddhabhumir va bodhisattvabhumir va
buddhabhumir va. margabhavana va yam margabhavanam agamya klesan
na prajahati sravakapratismyuktan va pratyekabuddhapratismyuktam
va, yaih klesair avrto bodhisattvanyamam na avakramet,
bodhisattvanyamam anavakraman sarvakarajñatam na anuprapnuyat,
sarvakarajñatam na anuprapnuvan sarvavasananusandhiklesan na
prajahita? yadi bhagavan nasti kasyacid dharmasya utpadyamanasya utpadah
na ca anutpadya iman dharmamc chakyam sarvakarajñatam
anupraptum? bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. na
abhavasamjñina anulomiki ksantir asti yavan nasti
sarvavasananusandhiklesaprahanam. aha: kim punar bhagavam
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñaparamitayam carato bhavasamjña
bhavaty abhavasamjña va, rupasamjña va yavat vijñanasamjña
va, yavat sarvakarajñatasamjña va, ragasamjña va
ragaprahanasamjña va, dvesasamjña va
dvesaprahanasamjña [f. 264b] va, mohasamjña va
mohaprahanasamjña (adspg i 198) va, avidyasamjña va
avidyaprahanasamjña va, samskarasamjña va
samskaraprahanasamjña va, vijñanasamjña va
vijñanaprahanasamjña va, namarupasamjña va
namarupaprahanasamjña va, sadayatanasamjña va
sadayatanaprahanasamjña va, sparsasamjña va
sparsaprahanasamjña va, vedanasamjña va
vedanaprahanasamjña va, trsnasamjña va
trsnaprahanasamjña va, upadanasamjña va
upadanaprahanasamjña va, bhavasamjña va
bhavaprahanasamjña va, jatisamjña va jatiprahanasamjña
va, jaramaranasamjña va jaramaranaprahanasamjña va,
sokaparidevasamjña va sokaparidevaprahanasamjña va,
duhkhasamjña va dukhaprahanasamjña va, samudayasamjña va
samudayaprahanasamjña va, nirodhasamjña va
nirodhaprahanasamjña va, margasamjña va
margaprahanasamjña va, yavat sarvakarajñatasamjña va
sarvavasananusandhiklesaprahanaprahanasamjña va? bhagavan aha: no
hidam subhute. na subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam caran kvacid dharme bhavasamjñi va
abhavasamjñi va bhavati. esaiva bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
anulomiki ksantir yatra nasti bhavasamjña na abhavasamjña.
esaivasya margabhavana yatra nasti bhavasamjña na
abhavasamjña. etad eva asya phalam yatra nasti bhavasamjña na
abhavasamjña. abhavah khalu punah subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya margah, abhava eva abhisamayas. tad anena api te subhute
paryayenaivam veditavyam: abhavasvabhavah sarvadharmah. aha: yadi

bhagavann abhavasvabhavah sarvadharmah, tat katham bhagavann
abhavasvabhavah sarvadharmas tathagatena abhisambuddhah, yesam
abhisambodhaya sarvadharmavisayasavarttita (adspg i 199) anuprapta?
evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutam etad avocat: iha aham subhute
purvam bodhisattvacarikam caram, satsu paramitasu caran,
viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair akusalaih dharmaih savitarkam
savicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamam dhyanam yavad
caturtham dhyanam upasampadya viharami. so 'ham tesan dhyananam
dhyananganā ca nimittam anudgrhnams, tair dhyanair na manye,
dhyanani na asvadayami, dhyanani nopalabhe. so 'ham tani dhyanany
akaravisuddhani samapadye, so 'ham tani dhyanani vipakikrtva
vividhajñanasaksatkriyayai cittam abhinirnamayami, yavad
divyasrotrajñanasaksatkriyayai cittaṅgāyajñanasaksatkriyayai
purvanivasanusmrtijñanasaksatkriyayai
divyacaksurjñanasaksatkriyayai cittam abhinirnamayami. tasam
saksatkriyayam nimittam anudgrhnams tabhir abhijñābhīr na manye
na asvadayami nopalabhe. so 'ham taḥ pañcabhijñāh
akāśasamāh paśyami samapadye. so 'ham subhute
ekalaksanasamayuktaya prajñaya anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambudhya idam dukkham, ayam dukkhasamudayo, ayam
dukkhanirodhah, iyam dukkhanirodhagaminipratipad iti yathabbutam
ajñātavan, so 'ham dasabhiḥ tathagatabalāih samanvagatas
caturbhiḥ vaisaradyais catasrbhiḥ pratisamvidbhiḥ mahamaitrya
mahakarunaya 'stadasabhiḥ avenikair buddhadharmaih
samanvagataḥ sattvams trisu rasisu vyakaromi. (adspg i 200) aha:
katham bhagavams [f. 265a] tathagatena arhata samyaksambuddhena
abhavasvabhavani catvari dhyanani utpaditani, katham abhasvabhava
sadabhijñā utpadita, katham sattvasattva trisu rasisu
vyakrtah? bhagavan aha: sacet subhute kamanam va papakanam
va akusalanam dharmanam svabhavo 'bhavisyad bhavo
vabhavisyat para bhavo vabhavisyān, na aham subhute purvam
bodhisattvacarikam carann abhavasvabhavan kaman viditva
abhavasvabhavan papakan akusalan dharman viditva catvari dhyanany
upasampadya vyaharsam. yasmāt tarhi subhute na kamanam
papakanam ca akusalanam dharmanam svabhavo 'sti na bhavo na
parabhavah anyatra abhavasvabhavatvat eva, tasmād aham purvam
bodhisattvacarikam caran viviktam kamair viviktam papakair akusalair
dharmaih savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham
prathamadhyanam upasampadya vyaharsam. evam yavat caturtham
dhyanam upasampadya vyaharsam. sacet subhute abhijñānam bhavo
va svabhavo va parabhavo va bhavisyān, na aham subhute
sarvabhijñā abhavasvabhava viditva anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsye. yasmāt tarhi subhute sarvabhijñānam na bhavo na
svabhavo na parabhavo 'sti, anyatra abhavasvabhavat eva, tasmāt
tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah sarvabhijñā abhavasvabhava viditva
anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhah.

/// leaf broken off here

vi. abhisamaya (via) [f. 265a] subhutih aha: yadi bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'bhavasvabhavesu sarvadharmesv anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. tat katham bhagavann abhavasvabhavesu sarvadharmesu bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya anupurvakriya prajñayate 'nupurvasiksa anupurvapratipat prajñayate yaya anupurvakriyaya anupurvasiksaya anupurvapratipada anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena purvam evaivam srutam bhavati. buddhanam bhagavatam antikad bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam buddhadharmaih paryupasanam arhatam va antikad anagaminam va sakrdagaminam va. srotaapannanam va.

abhavasvabhavatvam buddhanam bhagavatam abhavasvabhavatvam abhavasvabhavatvam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam pratyekabuddhanam abhavasvabhavatvam arhatam abhavasvabhavatvam anagaminam abhavasvabhavatvam srotaapannanam abhavasvabhavatvam sarvayanam. nasti sarvasamskaranam svabhavah.

antasavalagrakotisthanamatram api: tasya khalu punar bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya evam bhavati /// yavat srotaapannanam, yady aham anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsye yadi va na abhisambhotsye, abhava eva sarvadharmah. yanv aham anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya sattvan bhavasamjñayam caratah abha /// ve pratisthapayeyam, sa khalu punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthata sarvasattvanam parinirvanaya sa anupurvakriyayam arabhate anupurvasiksa anupurvapratipadam (adspg ii 2) yatra siksitva paurvaka bodhisattva mahasattva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhah.

(vi, 1-6) sa prathamam eva satsu paramitasu carati yaduta danaparamitayam silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam [f. 265b] viryaparamitayam dhyanaparamitayam prajñaparamitayam.

(vi 1) sa danaparamitayam carann atmana ca danam dadati param ca danaparamitayam pratisthapayati, danasya ca varnam bhasate, ye ca anye danaparamitayam caranti tesam api ca varnavadi bhavati samanujñah. sa tena danena mahabhogaskandham pratilabhate. sa danam tyajati danam dadati vigatamatsarena cittena. annam annarthikebhyo panam panarthikebhyo /// kebhyo gandham gandharthikebhyo malyam malyarthikebhyo vilepanam vilepanarthikebhyah sayanam sayanarthikebhyo /// ti. sa tenaiva danena silaskandham raksati. devamahantyam ca manusyamahantyam ca pratilabhate /// silaskandham pratilabhate samadhiskandham pratilabhate prajñaskandham pratilabhate vimuktiskandham pratilabhate. vimuktijñanadarsanaskandham pratilabhate. sa tenaiva danena samanvagatah sravakapratyekabuddhabhumi atikramati, sravakapratyekabuddhabhumi atikramya bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. bodhisattvanyamam avakramya buddhaksetram parisodhya sattvam paripacya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. sarvakarajñatam anuprapya dharmacakram pravartayati, dharmacakram pravartya sattvams trisu

yanesu pratisthapyā tam? samsarat parimocayati. evam khalu
subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya danena anupurvakriya prajñāyate
anupurvasikṣa anupurvapratipat prajñāyate. tac ca sarvaṃ
nopalabhyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy asya svabhavo nasti.

(vi 2) punar aparaṃ subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prathamacittotpadaṃ
upadaya atmana ca silaparamitayā carati. paraṃ ca
silaparamitayā pratisthapayati, silasya ca varnaṃ
bhasate, ye ca anye silaparamitayā caranti tesam api
varnavadi bhavati samanujñāh. sa tena silena devamahantyaṃ ca
manusyamahantyaṃ ca pratilabhate. sa tena silena sattvaṃ sile
pratisthapayati samadhau pratisthapayati prajñāyā
pratisthapayati vimuktau pratisthapayati. vimuktijñānadarsane
pratisthapayati. sa tena silena samanvagataḥ
śravakapratyekabuddhabhūmi (adspg ii 3) atikramati
śravakapratyekabuddhabhūmi atikramya tenaiva silaskandhena
samadhiskandhena prajñaskandhena vimuktiskandhena
vimuktijñānadarsanaskandhena /// sattvaṃ trisu yanesu
pratisthapyā samsarat parimocayati. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya silena anupurvakriya prajñāyate.
anupurvasikṣa anupurvapratipat prajñāyate. tac ca sarvaṃ
nopalabhyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy asya svabhavo nasti.

(vi 3) punar aparaṃ subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prathamacittotpadaṃ
upadaya atmana ca ksantiparamitayā carati. paraṃ ca
ksantiparamitayā pratisthapayati, ksantya ca varnaṃ
bhasate, ye ca anye ksantiparamitayā caranti tesam api
varnavadi bhavati samanujñāh. sa ksantiparamit // sile
pratisthapayati samadhau pratisthapayati prajñāyā
pratisthapayati vimuktau pratisthapayati [f. 266a]
vimuktijñānadarsane pratisthapayati. sa tena silaskandhena ca
samadhiskandhena ca prajñaskandhena ca vimuktiskandhena ca
vimuktijñānadarsanaskandhena ca /// silaskandhena samadhiskandhena
prajñaskandhena vimuktiskandhena vimuktijñānadarsanaskandhena ca
bodhisattvanyamam avakramati sattvaṃ trisu yanesu pratisthapyā
samsarat parimocayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
ksantyanupurvakriya prajñāyate. tac ca sarvaṃ nopalabhyate. tat kasya
hetoh? tatha hy asya svabhavo nasti.

(vi 4) punar aparaṃ subhute /// te. kusalesu dharmesu. paraṃ ca
virye samadapayati. viryasya ca varnaṃ bhasate, ye ca anye viryam
arabhante tesam api varnavadi bhavati samanujñāh. /// sile
pratisthapayati samadhau pratisthapayati. prajñāyā
pratisthapayati. vimuktau pratisthapayati. vimuktijñānadarsane
pratisthapayati silaskandhena ca samadhiskandhena ca prajñaskandhena
ca vimuktiskandhena ca vimuktijñānadarsanaskandhena ca
śravakapratyekabuddhabhūmi atikramya tenaiva silaskandhena
samadhiskandhena prajñaskandhena vimuktiskandhena

vimuktijñānadarsanaskandhena /// cat? sattvam trisu yanesu
pratisthapyā samsarat parimocayati. evam (adspg ii 4) khalu subhute
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya viryena anupurvakriya prajñāyate
anupurvasikṣa anupurvapratipat prajñāyate. tac ca sarvam nopalabhate.
tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy asya svabhavo nasti.

(vi 5) punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prathamacittotpadam
upadaya atmana ca dhyānani samapadyate /// mya samapattisu
pratisthapyati. dhyānam ca varnam bhasate.
apramānam arūpyasamapattinam /// 'pi varnavadi bhavati
samanujñāh. sa tatra dhyānesu sthitva apramānesv
arūpyasamapattisu ca sthitva. /// sile pratisthapyati samadhau
pratisthapyati prajñāyam pratisthapyanti. vimuktau
pratisthapyati. vimuktijñānadarsane pratisthapyati. sa tena
silaskandhena ca samadhiskandhena prajñaskandhena vimuktiskandhena ca
vimuktijñānadarsanaskandhena ca sravakapratyekabuddhabhūmi atikramya
tenaiva ca silaskandhena samadhiskandhena prajñaskandhena vimuktiskandhena
vimuktijñānadarsanaskandhena /// evam khalu subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya dhyānena anupurvakriya prajñāyate, tac ca sarvam
nopalabhate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy asya svabhavo nasti.

(vi 6) punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prathamacittotpadam
upadaya prajñāparamitayam caram sattvan dane pratisthapyati.
sile pratisthapyati. samadhau pratisthapyati prajñāyam
pratisthapyati vimuktau pratisthapyati vimuktijñānadarsane
pratisthapyati. [f. 266b] prajñāparamitayam carata atmana ///
ksantya sampadayati. viryam arabhate. dhyān /// pratisthapyati.
danasya ca varnam bhasate silasya ksantya viryasya
dhyānam prajñāyas ca varnam bhasate. ye ca anye ///
bhavayanti tesam api varnavadi bhavati. samanujñāh. sa taya
danāparamitayā silāparamitayā ksantiparamitayā
viryaparamitayā dhyānaparamitayā prajñāparamitayā
sravakapratyekabuddhabhūmi atikramati sravakapratyekabuddhabhūmi
atikramya bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. buddhaksetram parisodhya
sattvam paripacya sarvakarajñātam anuprapnoti. sattvams trisu
yanesu pratisthapyā samsarat parimocayati. tac ca sarvam
nopalabhate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy asya svabhavo nasti. (adspg ii 5)
(vi 7-12) punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nupurvakriyam
siksate 'nupurvasikṣayam anupurvaprasthane. sa prathamacittotpadam
upadaya sarvakarajñātapratīsamuktair manasikarair abhavasvabhavan
sarvadharmān adhimucyate. sa buddhānsmṛtim bhavayati.
dharmaṇsmṛtim bhavayati saṃghānsmṛtim. silānsmṛtim
tyāgānsmṛtim devānsmṛtim bhavayati.

(vi 7) kathañ ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah buddhānsmṛtim
bhavayati? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah tathagatam arhantam
samyaksambuddham na rupato manasikaroti. na vedanato /// tat kasya
hetoh? tatha hi rupasya svabhavo nasti, yasya svabhavo nasti so

'bhavah, vedanayah samjñayah samskaranam vijñanasya
svabhavo nasti yasya svabhavo nasti so 'bhavah. tat kasya hetoh?
asmrty amanasikaro hi buddhanusmr̥tih.

punar aparam subhute tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho na dvatrmsata
mahapurusalaksanair manasikartavya na: suvarnavarna? kayato
manasikartvya /// tat kasya hetos? tatha hi kayasya prabhaya
anuvyañjananam ca svabhavo nasti yasya svabhavo nasti sah
abhavah. tat kasya hetoh? asmrty amanasikaro hi buddhanusmr̥tih.

punar aparam subhute tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho na silaskandhato
manasikartvyo na samadhiskandhato na prajñaskandhato na vimuktiskandhato na
vimuktijñanadarsanaskandhato manasikartvyah. tatkasya hetoh? tatha hi
silaskandhasya samadhiskandhasya prajñaskandhasya vimuktiskandhasya
vimuktijñanadarsanaskandhasya svabhavo nasti yasya svabhavo nasti sah
abhavah. tat kasya hetoh? asmrty amanasikaro hi buddhanusmr̥tih.

punar aparam subhute tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho na dasabhis
tathagatabalair manasikartavyah. na caturbhyo vaisaradyebhyo na
catasrbhya pratisamvidyo na mahamaitrya na mahakarunaya na
astadasabhir avenikair buddhadharmair manasikartvyah. tat kasya
hetoh? tatha hi tesam svabhavo nasti [f. 267a] yasya svabhavo nasti
sa abhavah. tat kasya hetoh? asmrty amanasikaro hi buddhanusmr̥tih.

punar aparam subhute tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho na
pratityasamutpadad manasikartavyo. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy asya
svabhavo nasti yasya svabhavo nasti. sah abhavah. tat kasya hetoh?
asmrty amanasikaro hi buddhanusmr̥tih.

(adspg ii 6) evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamitayam carata buddhanusmr̥tir manasikartvya. evam khalv
asya anupurvakriya prajñāyate 'nupurvasiksa anupurvaprasthanam, sa
iha anupurvakriyayam anupurvasiksayam anupurvaprasthane
siksamana anupurvaprasthanais catvari smrtyupasthanani
paripurayati /// prahanani caturardhipadan pañcendriyani
pañcabalāni saptabodhyangany aryastamgam margam ///
sarvakarajñātarn paripurayaty abhavasvabhavayogena. sa abhavata eva
sarvadarman abhisambudhyate. yatra svabhavasamjñā 'pi nasti.

(vi 8) kathañ ca subhute bodhisattvena mahavattvena dharmanusmr̥tir
bhavayitavya? iha subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena
prajñāparamitayam carata na kusaladharma manasikartavya na akusala
dharma manasikartavya na vyakṛta na avyakṛta na laukika na
lokottara na samisa na niramisa na arya na anarya na sasrava na
anasrava na kamadhatuparyapanna na rupadhatuparyapanna na
arupyadhatuparyapanna /// tatha hi tesam dharmanam svabhavo
nasti yasya svabhavo nasti. sah abhavah. abhava smrty amanasikaro
hi dharmanusmr̥ti. iha a? dharma /// abhisambudhyate. yatra
svabhavasamjñāsyā bhavasamjñāpi nasti. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam carata dharmanusmr̥tir

bhavayitavya.

(vi 9) kathañ ca subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena samghanusmrtir bhavayitavya? iha subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena /// vimuktivimuktijñānadarśanasampannas catvari puruṣayugāni astau puruṣapudgalaḥ tat kasya hetoh? /// evaṃāna(?) pi kartavyah. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tasya svabhavo naṣṭi saḥ abhavaḥ. aśmṛty amānasikāro hi samghanusmṛtiḥ. /// śraṇoty (?) aśmṛty amānasikārena. evaṃ khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena samghanusmrtir bhavayitavya.

(vi 10) kathañ ca subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena silanusmrtir bhavayitavya? iha subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayā carata prathamacittotpadaṃ upadaya /// samādhisamvartaniyai [f. 267b] silaiḥ samanvāgatena tani silāny abhavasvabhavato manasikartavyāni yatrañcāpi smṛtikarma naṣṭi kaḥ punar (adspg ii 7) smrtivigamaḥ. tat kasya hetos? /// yatra svabhavasamjñāpi naṣṭi.

(vi 11) katham ca subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayāni carata tyāganusmrtir bhavayitavya? /// samisa tyāgo yadi va dharmatyāgah yatra parityajyata cittam eva notpadayitavyam. dadāmi va na dadāmi va. parityajāmi va na parityajāmi va /// tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tesam svabhavo naṣṭi, sa evaṃ tyāganusmṛtyāṃ caramc chikṣamāno 'nūpurvena yavat sarvakarajñātam anuprapayati.

(vi 12) kathañ ca subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayā carata devātanusmrtir bhavayitavya? /// caturmaharājakāyikesu deveṣu upaṇṇa yavat parānirmitavasavartisu deveṣu upaṇṇas te abhavasvabhavato manasikartavyah. /// gēna ta devata. manasikartavyah. yatrañcāpi smṛtikarma naṣṭi, sa evaṃ manasikurvān anūpurvena yavat sarvakarajñātam manasikaroti. /// [va aruṣya va ca ma da?] anagaminas te abhavato manasikartavyah. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tesam svabhavo naṣṭi. yeṣam svabhavo naṣṭi te 'bhava. /// yatrañcāpi smṛtikarma naṣṭi, sa evaṃ manasikurvān anūpurvena yavat sarvakarajñātam manasikaroti. /// punar manasikurvato 'anūpurvakriyā prajñāyate anūpurvasikṣā anūpurvaprasthānam prajñāyate. ///

(vi 13) punar apāram subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayā carata anūpurvakriyā anūpurvasikṣā anūpurvaprasthānam abhavasvabhavayogēna adhyatmasūnyatayāṃ siksītavyam. /// mahākārunayāṃ siksītavyam. sa ca bodhimarge siksāmāna abhavasvabhavam dharman abhisambhōṣyate. /// evaṃ khalu subhute bodhisattvasyā mahasattvasyā prajñāparamitayāṃ carato 'nūpurvakriyā prajñāyate 'nūpurvasikṣānūpurvaprasthānam prajñāyate /// ? /// (adspg ii 8) subhūtiḥ aha: yadi bhagavān abhavasvabhava va sarvadharmā tan naṣṭi rūpam naṣṭi yavad vijñānam

nasti skandha nasti dhatavo nasti /// nasti samkleso nasti
vyavadanam nasti praptir napy abhisamayo nasti yavat sarvadharmasv astita va

bhagavan aha: api nu subhute abhavasvabhavesu dharmesv astita va
nastita vopalabhyate?

subhutih aha: no hidam bhagavam na abhavasvabhavesu sarvadharmesv
astita va nastita vopalabhyate.

bhagavan aha: tat katham subhute idam subhute [f. 268a] evam bhavati,
yady abhavasvabhava sarvadharmasv tan nasti rupam nasti yavad
vijñanam nasti yavat praptir napy abhisamayo nasti yavat sarvadharmasv
iti?

aha: na aham bhagavann atra dharmesv kanksami na vicikitsami. api
tu khalu punar bhagavam bhavisyanti anagata 'dhvani bhiksavah
sravakayanikah va. pratyekabuddhayanika va bodhisattvayanika va.
evam vaksyanti. yady abhavasvabhava. sarvadharmasv tad
abhavasvabhavesu sarvadharmesv ko 'tra samklisyate va vyavadayate
va, te samklesavyavadanam ajanana silavipannas ca bhavisyanti.
drstivipannas ca bhavisyanti acaravipannas ca bhavisyanti.
tesam silavipannanam drstivipannanam acaravipannanam
tismam gatinam anyataranyatara gatih pratikanksitavya
naraka va tiryagonir va yamaloka va, idam apy aham bhagavann
anagatabhayam sampasyams tathagatam arhantam samyaksambuddham etam
artham pariprechami. api tu khalu bhagavann aham atra dharmesv na
kanksami na vicikitsami.

bhagavanaha: sadhu sadhu subhute evam etad yatha vadasi. ((70))

parivarta 71.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavann
abhavasvabhava sarvadharmasv, kam arthavasam sampasyan bodhisattvo
mahasattva sattvanam arthaya anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye
sampratisthate?

bhagavan aha: yathaiva subhute abhavasvabhava sarvadharmasv (adspg ii
9) tathaiva bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye
sampratisthate. tat kasya hetoh? ksudraka subhute upalambhah, na
upalambhasamjñinah praptir na abhisamayo na anuttaram
samyaksambodhih.

aha: kim punar bhagavann anupalambhasya praptir va abhisamayo va
anuttara va samyaksambodhih?

bhagavan aha: anupalambha eva subhute praptir anupalambho 'bhisamayah
anupalambha eva anuttara samyaksambodhih dharmadhatvavikopitatvam
upadaya. dharmadhatum sa icched vikopayitum yo 'nupalambhasya
praptim va abhisamayo va anuttaram va samyaksambodhim icchet.

aha: yadi bhagavann anupalambhasya na praptir na abhisamayo na anuttara

samyaksambodhih, anupalambha eva praptir anupalambha eva abhisamayo
'nupalambha eva anuttara samyaksambodhih, tat kutah punar bhagavam
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prathama bhumi, kuto divitiya kutas
tritiya kuto yavad dasami bhumi kuto 'nutpattikadharmaksanti. kuto
vipakiya abhijña kuto vipakiyam danam kuto vipakiyam silam
kuto vipakiya ksanti kuto vipakiyam viryam kuto vipakiyam
dhyanam kuto vipakiya prajña, yatra sthitva vipakiyesu dharmesu
sattvan paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati. buddhams ca
bhagavata upatisthati annena panena vastrair gandhair malyai
sayanenasanena upasrayena prajvikena yavad anyatarabhir
manusikibhih sampattibhih tas ca asya nacchedyante. yavat
parinirvrtasya sariresu sravakesu ca vipaka krtva na ksiyate.

bhagavan aha: yata eva subhute anupalambhas tata eva prathama bhumi
yavad dasami bhumi tata eva vipakiyah pañca abhijñah tata eva
vipakiyam danam silam ksanti viryam dhyanam prajña tata eva
(adspg ii 10) vipakiyani kusalamulani yaih kusalamulai. sattvanam
artham karoti. yavat parinirvrtasya api puja: pravartante.

aha: anupalambhasya ca bhagavan danasya ca silasya ca ksantyas ca
viryasya ca samadhes ca prajñayas ca abhijñanam ca ko visesah
kim nanakaranam?

bhagavan aha: anupalambhasya ca subhute danasya ca silasya ca
ksantes [f. 268b] ca viryasya ca samadhes ca prajñayas ca
abhijñanam ca na kimcin nanakaranam. yat punah subhute
anupaliptam danam silam ksanti viryam dhyanam
prajñabhijña ca, tesam nanakaranam nirdistam.

aha: katham punar bhagavann anupaliptasya danasya yavad abhijñanam
nanakaranam nirdisyate?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam
carann anupalabhya danam anupalabhya tyagam anupalabhya dayakam anupalabhya
pratigrahakam danam dadati anupalabhya silam silam raksati.
anupalabhya ksantim ksantau carati. anupalabhya viryam virye
carati. anupalabhya samadhim samadhau carati. anupalabhya prajñam
prajñayam carati. anupalabhya abhijña abhijñasu carati anupalabhya
smrtyupasthanani smrtyupasthanesu carati. yavad anupalabhya margam
marge carati. yavad anupalabhya sunyatam sunyatayam carati.
anupalabhya animittan animitte carati. anupalabhya apranihitam apranihite
carati. anupalabhya sattvan sattvan paripacayati. anupalabhya
buddhaksetram buddhaksetram parisodhayati. anupalabhya buddhadharman
bodhim abhisambudhyate. evam hi subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
'nupalambhaprajñaparamitayam carati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carati. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran duradharso bhavati
marena papiyasa marakayikabhir va devatabhih.

vii. abhisamaya

(vii a) evam ukte ayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann ekacittena satparamitah parigrhñati. catvari dhyanani catvary apramanani catasrah arupyasamapattis catvari smṛtyupasthanani catvari samyakprahanani caturardhipadan pañcendriyani pañcabalani saptabodhyangany aryastangam margam trini vimoksamukhani catvary aryasatyani astau vimoksa navanupurvasamapatti pañcabhijñā adhyatmasunyatam. yavad abhavasvabhavasunyatam dasatathagatabalani catvari vaisaradyani. catasra pratisamvido mahamaitrim mahakarunam astadasavenikan buddhadharman dvatṛṣṭsan mahapurusalaksanany asitim anuvyañjanani parigrhñati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah yad danam dadati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yac chilam raksati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. ya /// ksantim bhavayati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yad viryam arabhate tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah yan samadhim samapadyate tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yat prajñam bhavayati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yad dhyanani samapadyate tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yad apramanani samapadyate tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yavad arupyasamapattin samapadyate tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yat smṛtyupasthanani samapadyate tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yavad yad aryastangam margam bhavayati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yad vimoksamukhani bhavayati. tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yac catvary aryasatyani bhavayati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yad astau vimoksan navanupurvasamapattin bhavayati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yat (adspg ii 12) pañcabhijñā bhavayati [f. 269a] tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yad adhyatmasunyatam yavad abhavasvabhavasunyatam bhavayati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yad dasatathagatabalani bhavayati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yavad yad astadasavenikan buddhadharman bhavayati. tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. yal laksanani yad asitim anuvyañjanani abhinirharati tan nanyatra prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah. evam hi subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carann ekacittotpadena satparamitan parigrhñati. yavad asity anuvyañjanani parigrhñati.

aha: katham bhagavan prajñāparamitaya parigrhito bodhisattvo mahasattvo ekacittotpadena satparamita parigrhñati. yavad asitim anuvyañjanani parigrhñati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carann yad danam dadati tat prajñāparamitaya parigrhitah tatra na

dvayasamjñi bhavati. yac chilam raksati tatra na dvayasamjñi bhavati. yat ksantim bhavayati tatra na dvayasamjñi bhavati. yad viryam arabhate tatra na dvayasamjñi bhavati. yad samadhim bhavayati tatra na dvayasamjñi bhavati. yat prajñam bhavayati tatra na dvayasamjñi bhavati. yavad yad asitim anuvyañjanany abhinirharate. tatra na dvayasamjñi bhavati.

aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran danam dadati. tatra ca na dvayasamjñi bhavati. yavad asitim anuvyañjanany abhinirharati. tatra ca na dvayasamjñi bhavati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayañ caran danaparamitam paripurayati. sa tatra danaparamitayam sarvah satparamita antargata krtva danam dadati. evam sarvabodhipaksyan dharman paripurayati yavat sa tatra marge sarvah satparamita antargata krtva margam bhavayati. tat punah katham iti? yasmin samaye bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran danam dadati. so 'nasrave citte sthitva danam dadati. sa tatra anasrave citte sthito nimittam na samanupasyati. ko dadati kasmai va dadati. kena va dadati ko va dadami. sa nimittapagatena cittena danam dadaty anasravena vigatatsnena vigatavidyena, sa tac cittam na samanupasyati. tad danam na samanupasyati. yavat sarvabuddhadharmesu kartavyam. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran nimittapagatena cittena silam raksati. tac ca silam na samanupasyati. yavat sarvabuddhadharmesu kartavyam. evam nimittapagatena (adspg ii 13) cittena ksantim bhavayati. tam ca ksantim na samanupasyati. yavat sarvabuddhadharmesu kartavyam. nimittapagatena cittena viryam arabhate. tac ca viryam na samanupasyati. yavat sarvabuddhadharmesu kartavyam. nimittapagatena cittena samadhim samapadyate. tam ca samadhim na samanupasyati. yavat sarvabuddhadharmesu kartavyam. nimittapagatena cittena prajñam bhavayati tam ca prajñam na samanupasyati. yavat sarvabuddhadharmesu kartavyam. nimittapagatena cittena catvari smrtiyupasthanani bhavayati yavad asity anuvyañjanesu kartavyam.

aha: katham bhagavann animittesv anabhisamskaresu sarvadharmesu danaparamitaparipurir bhavati.

silaparamitaksantiparamitaviryaparamitadhyana paramitaprajñaparamitaparipurir bhavati? ceturnam smrtiyupasthananam ceturnam samyakprahananam ceturnams rddhipadanam pañcanam indriyanam pañcanam balanam saptanam bodhyanganam aryastamgasya margasya paripurir bhavati. sunyataya animittasya [f. 269b] apranihitasya samadhe. paripurir bhavati. dasatathagatabalanam ceturnam vaisaradyanam catasrnam pratisamvidanam mahamaitrya mahakarunaya astadasanam avenikanam buddhadharmanam paripurir bhavati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo nimittapagatena cittena danam dadaty annam annarthikebhyah panam panarthikebhyo yanam

yanarthikebhya yavad anyataranyataran manusyakan pariskarann
adhyatmikam va angapratyangani bahyam va
bharyaputraduhitrirayjam valamkrtyalamkrta dadati.
yacanakebhyas, tasya kascid evagamyam evam vadet kim anedrsena danena
dattenaivam nirupakarena, tasya khalu punar bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
prajñāparamitayam caratah evam bhavati. kim capi me sattva
evam paribhasante. anedrsena danenaivam asthirena dattena iti.
atha ca punar datavyam eva maya danam, na maya danam na? datavyam.
sa tad danam sarvasattvai sadharanam krtva anuttarasyai
samyaksambodhau parinamayati. sa tatha parinamayati yatha
parinamayan nimittam na samanupasyati. kim va danam ekasmai va
dadami, kena va dadami ko va dadati. (adspg ii 14) kim va
parinamayami. kva va parinamayami. kena va parinamayami. ko va
parinamayati. sa tad vastun na samanupasyati. yad va dadyad yatra va
dattva anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau parinamayet. tat kasya hetoh?
sarvam vastv adhyatmasunyataya sunyam bahirdhasunyataya sunyam
adhyatmabahirdhasunyataya sunyam sunyatasunyataya sunyam
mahasunyataya sunyam samskrtasunyataya sunyam
asamskrtasunyataya sunyam atyantasunyataya sunyam
anavaragrasunyataya sunyam. avakarasunyataya sunyam
prakrtisunyataya sunyam sarvadharmasunyataya sunyam.
svalaksanasunyataya sunyam. sa evam sampasyati kva va
parinamayisyati. kim va parinamayisyati. kena va
parinamayisyati, tenaivam parinamayata parinamitam bhavati. sa
sattvams ca paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca parigrhñati.
danaparamitam ca paripurayati. silaparamitam ksantiparamitam
viryauparamitam dhyanaparamitam prajñāparamitam yavat
saptatmsato bodhipaksyan dharman sunyatam animittam
apranihitam samadhim yavad astadasavenikan buddhadharman
paripurayati. sa adad eva danaparamitam paripurayati. vipakam ca na
parigrhñati. tadyathapi nama paranirmitavasavarttinam devanam
manasa eva sarvopakaranasampadah pradurbhavanty, evam eva tasya
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya manasa eva sarvopakaranasampadah
pradurbhavanti. sa tena danena buddhams ca bhagavata upatisthati. sa
devamanusya asuram ca lokam samtarpayati. sa tan sattvams taya
danaparamitaya parigrhya upayakausalena ca trisu yanesu
pratisthapayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñāparamitayam caran nimittapagatena cittena danaparamitam
paripurayati. katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo yavac
chilaparamitam paripurayati? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caramc chilaparamitam paripurayati. sa aryam
anasravam margaparyapannam dharmatapatilambhikam silam
pratilabhate. tat punar asya silam akhandam bhavaty acchidram
akalmasam aparamrstam bhujisyam susamahitam
vijñāprasastam, tena ca silena na kamcid dharmam paramrsati.
rupam va vedanam va samjñam va samskaran va vijñanam
va (adspg ii 15) dvatmsatam va mahapurusalaksanani

ksatriyamahasalakulani va brahmanamahasalakulani va [f. 270a]
 grhapatimahasalakulani caturmaharajikam va devas
 trayastrimsatkayikan va yaman va tusitam va nirmanaratim
 va paranirmitavasavartino va brahmakayikam va brahmapurohitam va
 brahmaparisadyam va parittam va apramanam va abhasvaram
 va parisubhan va apramanasubhan va subhakrtsnan va
 brhatphalan va asamjñikan va asprhan va atapan va sudrsan
 va sudarsanan va aghanisthan va akasanamtyayatanam va.
 vijñanamtyayatanam va akimcanyanantyayatanam va.
 naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam va. srotaapattiphalam va.
 sakrdagamiphalam va anagamiphalam va arhattvam va.
 pratyekabuddham va cakravartirajyadhipatyam va karayeyam ity, anyatra
 sarvasattvaih sardham sadharanani krtva sarvakarajñatayam
 parinamayaty, animittanupalambhadvayaparinamena, lokavyavaharena
 na punah paramarthena. taya ca silaparamitaya paripuritaya
 upayakausalena ca catvari dhyany utpadayaty anasvadayayogena.
 divyam ca caksur abhinirharati. yena divyena caksusa vainayikena ye
 purvasyan disi buddha bhagavantas tisthanti dhryante yapayanti
 dharmam ca desayanti tams ca pasyati. tasyasya darsanam na
 nasyati. yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhah. evam
 daksinasyam disi pascimayam uttarasyam yavad ye samantad
 dasasu diksu buddha bhagavantas tisthanti dhryante yapayanti
 dharmam ca desayanti tams ca pasyati. tac casya darsanam na
 nasyati. yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhah. sa divyena
 srotradhatuna visuddhena atikranta manusena tesam buddhanam
 bhagavatam bhasamananam sabdam srnoti. tac ca srutam
 tavan na nasyati. yavan na tena srutena atmanah ca parasya ca arthah
 krto bhavati. cetahparyayajñanena ca tesam buddhanam
 bhagavatam cetasaiva cittam prajanati. tena ca cetahparyayajñanena
 sarvasattvanam artham karoti, purvenivasanusmrtijñanena ca
 tesam sattvanam atitani kusalamulany ajñaya tai kusalamulais
 tam sattvam samdarsayati samadapayati samuttejayati
 sampraharsayati, te tatha samadapitaya ca tatha sampraharsitaya
 visesagamino bhavanty, asravaksayajñanena ca sattvan
 srotaapattiphale pratisthapayati yavad arhattve pratisthapayati.
 pratyekabodhau pratisthapayati. (adspg ii 16) anuttarayam
 samyaksambodhau pratisthapayati. evam yavad yatra yatra sattvah
 pratibalah bhavanti kusalesu dharmesu tatra tatra pratisthapayati.
 evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo nimittapagatena cittena
 silaparamitam paripurayati.

katham ca subhute animittesv anabhogesv anupalambhesv
 anabhisamskaresu dharmesu ksantiparamitam paripurayati? iha
 subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prathamacittotpadam upadaya yavad
 bodhimandanisannasya sacet sarvasattva agamy agamy
 lostadandasastrapraharan dadyus tatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena
 ekacittotpadasya api ksobhasahagatasya avakaso na datavyah. tatra

bodhisattvena mahasattvena dve ksanti bhavayitavye. katame dve? yac ca sarvasattvanam maya ksantavyam akrosaparibhasalostadandasastrapraharam iti. ya ca anutpattikesu dharmesu ksantir utpadayitavya. tatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena akrosyamanena va paribhasyamanena va lostadandasastrapraharesu diyamanesv evam pratyaveksitavyam. ko me akrosati va paribhasyate va lostadandasastrapraharam va dadati. kasya va dadati. tena dharmanam svabhavah pratyaveksitavyah, sarvadharmam svabhavam pratyaveksamano dharman eva nopalapsyate kutah punar dharmah. [f. 27ob] svabhavam, tasya dharmasvabhavam pratyaveksamanasya evam bhavati. ko me chinnatti va bhinnatti va. sa evam pratyaveksamano dharmasvabhavam anutpattikesu dharmesu ksantim pratilapsyate. tatra anutpattikesu dharmesu ksanti. kim iti: klesanutpattikata ca jñananacchedyata ca. so 'nayo dvayo ksantyaau sthitva catvari dhyani paripurayisyati. catvary apramanani catasra arupyasamapattis catvari smrtiyupasthanani yavad aryastangam margam trini vimoksamukhani dasatathagatabalani catvari vaisaradyani catasrah pratisamvido mahamaitri mahakarunam astadasavenikam buddhadharman. sa esu dharmesu sthitva ariyeshv anasravesu lokottaresv asadharanesu sarvasravakapratyekabuddhah sardham tatah ariya abhijñā paripurayisyati. yabhir abhijñābhih paripurnābhih sadbhis ca paramitābhih samudagacchati, anasravesu ca pañcasv abhijñāsu (adspg ii 17) sthitva divyena caksusa purvasyam disi buddhan bhagavanto draksyati. tams ca buddhan bhagavato drstva buddhanusmrtim pratilapsyate. tasya sa buddhanusmrtir nocchetsyate yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. evam yavat samantad dasasu diksu, sa divyena srotradhātuna yan tesam buddhanam bhagavatam bhasitam tat sarvam udgrahisyaty udgrhya tathatvaya sattvanam dharman desayisyati. sa tesam buddhanam bhagavatam cetasaiva cittam ajñāsyati. sa tena cittaparyayajñānena sarvasattvanam cetasaiva cittam ajñāyata tathatvaya dharman desayisyati. purvenivasanusmrtijñānena. tesam sattvanam kusalamulan ajñāya tam paurvakena kusalamulena samharsayisyati samadapayisyati asravaksayajñānena ca tam sattvams trisu yanesu nivesayisyati pratisthapayisyati. sa khalu punar bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvan paripacya buddhaksetram parisodhya sarvakarajñātam caran sarvakarajñātam paripurya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya dharmacakram pravartayisyati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam caratah ksantiparamita paripurate.

katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann animittesv anabhogeshv anupalambhesv apradurbhavesv anabhisamskaresu dharmesu viryaparamitam paripurayati? iha

subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran kayikena
eva viryena samanvagato bhavati. sa prathamam dhyanam upasampadya
viharati. yavac caturtham dhyanam upasampadya viharati. sa caturtham
dhyanam samapannah anekavidham rddhividhim pratyānubhavati, yavat
suryacandramasau panina paramrsaty a brahmalokam kayena
vasavarttayati. tena kayikena viryena samanvagato ye purvasyam disi
buddha bhagavanto viharanty anekasatasahasresu lokadhatusu
sarddhya gatva buddhan bhagavatah upatisthati.

civarapindapasayyanaganapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih.
tasya te

civarapindapasayyanaganapratyayabhaisajyapariskaras tavan
na ksiyante yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhyate.
abhisambuddhabodhes (adspg ii 18) ca sadevamanusasuro lokah sukhi
bhavati.

civarapindapasayyanaganapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih,
parinirvrtasya ca sariresu sarirapujah pravartante. tenaiva
carddhyabhisamskarena gatva tesam buddhanam bhagavatam antikad
dharmam srnoti. so ca yatha sruto na jatu vipranasyati. yavad
anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhyate. sattvams ca
paripacayati buddhaksetram ca parigrhnati sarvakarajñataya
caran. evam khalu subhute [f. 271a] bodhisattvo mahasattva kayikena
viryena samanvagato viryaparamitam paripurayati. katham ca subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah caitasikena viryena samanvagatah aryena
anasravena margena margaparyapannena viryaparamitam paripurayati?
iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carams
caitasikena viryena samanvagatah akusalasya kayakarmano 'vakasam
na dadaty akusalasya vakkarmano 'vakasam na dadati. na paramrsati.
nityam iti va anityam iti va sukham iti va dukkham iti va atmeti va
anatmeti va samskrtam iti va asamskrtam iti va. kamadhatum va
rupadhatum va arupyadhatum va. sasravadhatum va
anasravadhatum va. prathamadhyanam va yavac caturtham dhyanam
va. maitrim va karunam va muditam va upeksam va
akasanantyayatanam va. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanam
va smrtiyupasthanani va samyakprahanani va rddhipadan va
indriyani va balani va bodhyangani va aryastangam margam
va sunyatam va animittam va apranihitam va yavad
buddhadharman va na paramrsati. nitya iti va anitya iti va sukham iti
va dukkham iti va atmeti va anatmeti va srotaapattiphalam va
sakrdagamiphalam va anagamiphalam va arhattvam va
pratyekabodhim va bodhisattvatvam va na paramrsati. ime sattva
darsanaprabhavita ime tanubhumiprabhavita ime avarabhagiyaprabhavita
ime urdhvabhagiyaprabhavita. ime pratyekabuddhaprabhavita ime
margakarajñataprabhavita ime sarvakarajñataprabhavita ity evam api
na paramrsati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tesam svabhavo na
samvidyate. yena svabhavena prabhavyeran. sa tenaiva caitasikena (adspg ii
19) viryena samanvagato maranamukhe 'pi samane sattvanam artham
karoti. tams ca sattvan nopalabhate. viryaparamitam ca paripurayati.

tam ca viryaparamitam nopalabhate. buddhadharmams ca paripurayati
tams ca buddhadharman nopalabhate. buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati tac
ca buddhaksetram nopalabhate. sa tena kayikena ca caitasikena ca
viryena samanvagatah sarvakusaladharman paripurayati. tatra ca na
sajjati. so 'sajjmano buddhaksetrena buddhaksetram samkramati.
sattvanam artham kurvan, yena yenardhipratiharyenecchati vikurvitum.
tenardhipratiharyena vikurvati. yadi va puspavarsena yadi va
gandhavimuñcanena. yadi va gitavadyarambhena yadi va bhumicalena.
yadi va avabhasena: yadi va saptaratnamayalokadhatusandarsanena. yatra
yatra va yauvanarthanam sattvanam krte atmanam avasrjati. yadi
va jyotirandhanam sattvanam arthe atmano 'vasrjati. yadi va gandham
avasrjati. yadi va mahayajñan avasrjati. yatra na pranatipata
pravartate. yadi va anantam sattvan marge 'vatarayati. yavat
pranatipatad viramayati. yavan mithyadrste parimocayati,
kamscid danena anugrhnati. kamscic chilena. kesamcit krte
angapratyangani parityajati. kesamcit putradara kesamcid
rajyam kesamcid arthe atmanam avasrjati. evem yena yenopayena
sattvanam arthah kartavya tena tenopayena sattvanam artham karoti.
evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carann
animittesu dharmesu caitasikena viryena samanvagato
viryaparamitam paripurayati.

katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carann
anamanimittesu dharmesu sthitva samadhiparamitam paripurayati?
(adspg ii 20) iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam
caran sthapayitva tathagatasamadhim tat anyat sarvasamadhin [f. 271b]
paripurayati. sa viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair akusalair
dharmaih. savitarkam savicaram vivekajam pritisukham prathamam
dhyanam upasampadya viharati. sa maitrisahagatena cittena yavad
upeksasahagatena cittena yavat sarvavantam lokam spharitvo
'pasampadya viharati. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñāyatanam
upasampadya viharati. sa tatra samadhiparamitayam sthitvastau
vimoksan anulomapratiilomam samapadyate ca vyuttisthate ca.
navanupurvasamapattim sunyatam samadhim animittam samadhim
apranihitam samadhim upasampadya viharati. anantaryams ca samadhim
upasampadya viharati. vidyutopamam samadhim samyaksamadhim
vajropamam samadhim upasampadya viharati. sa iha samadhiparamitayam
sthitva saptatrmsatam bodhipaksyan dharman upasampadya viharati.
sa iha samadhiparamitayam sthitva margakarajñātajñānena yavan
margakarajñātatayam sarvasamadhin antargatan drstva
suklavipasyanabhumim atikramya gotrabhumim astamakabhumim
darsanabhumim tanubhumim vitaragabhumim krtavibhumim
pratyekabuddhabhumim atikramya bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. buddhabhumim
paripurayati. so 'tra ca bhumisū carati. na ca antarena phalam ca
anuprapnoti. yavan na sarvakarajñātajñānam anuprapnoti. so 'tra
samadhiparamitayam sthitva buddhaksetrena buddhaksetram
samkramati. buddhan bhagavatah paryupasinah. sa tan buddhan

bhagavata. paryupaste tesam ca buddhanam bhagavatam antike
 kusalamulam avaropayati. sattvams ca paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca
 parisodhayati. lokadhataus ca lokadhatum samkramati. sattvanam ca
 artham karoti. kamscit sattvan danena anugrhnati. kamsctic
 chilena, kamscit ksantya kamscid viryena kamscit
 samadhina kamscit prajñaya kamscid vimuktya kamscid
 vimuktijñanadarsanena, kamscit sattvan srotaapattiphale
 pratisthapayati. kamscit sakrdagamiphale kamscid
 anagamiphale kamscid arhattve pratisthapayati. kamscit
 pratyekabodhau pratisthapayati. kamscid bodhau pratisthapayati.
 yair yaih kusalamulair dharmaih sattva udgacchanti tatra niyojayati. sa
 iha samadhiparamitayam sthitva sarvadharamukhany (adspg ii 21)
 abhinirharati. catasrah pratisamvida pratilabhate. vipakiyanañ ca
 abhijñanam labhi bhavati, sa na jatu matuh kuksav upapadyate. na
 jatu kaman pratisevate, na ca kacid upapattir yam na pratigrhnati.
 na copapattidosena lipyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy anena mayopama
 dharmah sudrsta bhavanti. sa mayopaman sarvasamskaran viditva
 sarvasattvanam artham karoti. na ca tatra sattvan na sattvaprajñaptir
 upalabhyate. so 'nupalabhamana sarvadharmā anupalambha eva sattvan
 pratisthapayati lokavyavaharatam upadaya na punah paramarthena. sa
 iha samadhiparamitayam sthitva
 sarvadhyanavimoksasamadhisamapattisu carati. na ca jatu
 samadhiparamitaya virahito bhavati. yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim
 paripurayati. sa iha margakarajñatayam sthitva sarvakarajñatam
 abhinirharati. yatra sthitva sarvavasananusandhim prajahati.
 sarvavasananusandhim prahaya atmanas ca parasya ca artham karoti. sa
 atmanas ca parasya ca artham kurvan sadevamanusasurasya lokasya
 daksiniyo bhavati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
 prajñaparamitayam caran samadhiparamitam paripurayati.

(vii 2) katham ca subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
 prajñaparamitayam carata animittesu dharmesu prajñaparamita
 bhavanapariapurim gacchati? iha [f. 272a] subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
 prajñaparamitayam caran na kamcid dharmam
 sadbhutatapariniṣpannam samanupasyati, sa rupasya sadhutatam
 pariniṣpannatam ca na samanupasyati. vedanayah samjñayah
 samskaranam vijñanasya sadbhutatam pariniṣpannatam ca na
 samanupasyati. rupasyotpadam na samanupasyati. vedanayah
 samjñaya samskaranam vijñanasyotpadam na samanupasyati. sa
 rupasyotpadam asamanupasyan vedanayah samjñayah
 samskaranam vijñanasyotpadam asamanupasyan rupasyayamdvaram
 na samanupasyati. vedanaya samjñaya samskaranam vijñanasya
 ayamdvaram na samanupasyati. rupasya sannicayam na samanupasyati.
 vedanayah samjñayah samskaranam vijñanasya sannicayam
 na samanupasyati. (adspg ii 22) evam yavat sasravanam dharmanam
 anasravanam dharmanam ayadvaram na samanupasyati. tucchakam
 eva riktakatam eva samanupasyati. sa evam pratyaveksamano rupasya

svabhavam nopalabhate. vedanayah samjñaya samskaranam
vijñanasya svabhavam nopalabhate. yavat sasravanam
anasravanam dharmanam svabhavam nopalabhate, sa
prajñaparamitayam carann abhavasvabhavan sarvadarman adhimucyate,
sa evam adhimucyamana adhyatmasunyatayam caran yavat
svalaksanasunyatayam caran na kvacid dharmesv abhinivisate. rupe
va vedanayam va samjñayam va samskaresu va vijñane va
yavad bodhau va, so 'bhavasvabhavayam prajñaparamitayam caran
bodhisattvamargam paripurayati. yaduta satparamitan. yavat
saptatmsatam bodhipaksyadarman dasatathagatabalani catvari
vaisaradyani catasra pratisamvido mahamaitrim mahakarunam
astadasavenikan buddhadharman dvatmsan
mahapurusalaksanany asitim anuvyañjanani paripurayati, sa
vipakadharmani bodhimarge sthitvasatsu paramitasu paripurnasu
yavat saptatmsati bodhipaksyesu dharmesu paripurnesu yavad
vipakiyasv abhijñasu paripurnasu, ye sattva danena anugrahitavyas
tan danena anugrhnati. ye 'silena anugrahitavyas tan silena
anugrhnati. ye ksantya anugrahitavyas tan ksantya
anugrhnati. ye viryena anugrahitavyas tan viryena
anugrhnati. ye samadhina anugrahitavyas tan samadhina
antigrhnati. ye prajñaya anugrahitavyas tan prajñaya
anugrhnati. ye vimuktya anugrahitavyas tan vimuktya anugrhnati.
ye vimuktijñanadarsanena anugrahitavyas tan vimuktijñanadarsanena
anugrhnati. ye srotaapattiphale pratisthapayitavyas tan
srotaapattiphale pratisthapayati. ye sakrdagamiphale
pratisthapayitavyas tan sakrdagamiphale pratisthapayati. ye
'nagamiphale pratisthapayitavyas tan anagamiphale
pratisthapayati. ye 'rhattve pratisthapayitavyas tan arhattve
pratisthapayati. ye pratyekabodhau pratisthapayitavyas tan
pratyekabodhau pratisthapayati. ye bodhau pratisthapayitavyas tan
bodhau pratisthapayati. esa sarvatra peyala. so 'nekavidham rdhya
vikurvan ganganadivalukopaman lokadhatun gacchati, sa akamksams
tan ganganadivalukopaman (adspg ii 23) lokadhatun yadsana
ratnanam akamksisyati tadsana ratnanam abhinirhasyati. sa
sattvanam abhiprayan paripurayan lokadhator [f. 272b] lokadhatum
samkramisyati, sa tan lokadhatun drstva yathabhipretam
buddhaksetram parigrahisyati. tadyathapi nama
paranirmitavasavartisu devesu upabhogaparibhoga, ye 'py anyesu
buddhaksetresu apagataparyestisu te tatra bhavisyanti. sa taya
vipakiyena danaparamitaya silaparamitaya ksantiparamitaya
viryaparamitaya dhyanaparamitaya prajñaparamitaya vipakiyabhir
abhijñabhir vipakiyena bodhimargena margakarajñatayam caran
sarvadarmanparipuriprapta sarvakarajñatam anuprapsyati. yavat saced
rupam aparigrhitam vedana samjña samskara vijñanam
aparigrhitam yavat sarvadarman kusala va akusala va laukika va
lokottara va. sasrava va anasrava va samskrta va asamskrta
va. aparigrhitas, tathaiva anuttaram samyaksambodhim

abhisambuddhasya tatra buddhaksetre sarvopabhogaparibhoga aparighita bhavisyanti. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sarvadharmā aparighita anupalambhayogena, sarvadharmā aparigrahaya va sattvanam dharmo desitah. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann animittayogena prajñāparamitam paripurayati. ((7))

parivarta 72.

atha khalv ayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavann asambhinnesu sarvadharmesv animittesu sarvadharmesu svalaksanasunyesu sannam paramitanam bhavanaparipurir bhavati. danaparamitaya silaparamitaya ksantiparamitaya viryaparamitayah samadhiparamitaya. prajñāparamitayah. katham esam sasravanam anasravanam (adspg ii 24) dharmanam nanakaranam prajñāyate, katham danaparamita antargata bhavati prajñāparamitayam, katham silaparamita ksantiparamita viryaparamita dhyānaparamita katham yavad astadasavenika buddhadharma antargata bhavanti prajñāparamitayam. katham bhagavann evam vilaksananam dharmanam ekalaksananam yaduta alaksananam. prajñāptir bhavati?

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran. svapnopamesu pañcasu skandhesu sthitva danam dadati silam raksati ksantim bhavayati viryam arahhate samadhim bhavayati prajñam bhavayati, pratirrutkopamesu pañcasu skandhesu sthitva. danam dadati silam raksati ksantim bhavayati viryam arabhate samadhim bhavayati prajñam bhavayati. evam pratibhasopamesu maricyupamesu mayopamesu nirmittopamesu pañcasu skandhesu sthitva danam dadati silam raksati ksantim bhavayati viryam arabhate samadhim bhavayati prajñam bhavayati. svapnopama pañcaskandha alaksana pratirrutkopama pratibhasopama maricyupama mayopama nirmittopama pañcaskandhah alaksanah. tat kasya hetoh? na hi svapnasya kascit svabhavah na pratibhasasya kascit svabhavah na maricikayah kascit svabhavah na mayaya kascit svabhavah na nirmittasya kascit svabhavah. yasya svabhavo nasti tasya laksanam nasti, yasya laksanam nasti tad ekalaksanam yaduta alaksanam. tad anena api te subhute paryayena evam veditavyam: alaksanam danam alaksano dayakah alaksana pratigrahakah. ya evam jñatva danam dadati sa danaparamitam [f. 273a] paripurayamc chilaparamitaya na vivartate. ksantiparamitaya viryaparamitaya samadhiparamitaya prajñāparamitaya na vivartate. sa iha satsu paramitasu sthitva catvari dhyānani paripurayati. catvary apramanam catasrah arupyasamapatti paripurayati. catvari smrtyupasthanani paripurayati. catvari samyakprahanani. caturardhipada pañcendriyani pañcabalani saptabodhyangany aryastangam margam paripurayati. adhyatmasunyatam

paripurayati bahirddhasunyatam adhyatmabahirddhasunyatam.
abhavasunyatam svabhavasunyatam abhavasvabhavasunyatam yavat
svalaksanasunyatam paripurayati. sunyatam samadhim
paripurayaty animittam samadhim apranihitam samadhim paripurayati.
astau vimoksan paripurayati. navanupurvasamapatti paripurayati.
pañcabhijñaparipurayati. pañcadharanimukhasatani paripurayati.
catasrah pratisamvidah (adspg ii 25) paripurayati.
dasatathagatabalani catvari vaisaradyani mahamaitrim mahakarunam
astadasavenikam buddhadharman paripurayati. sa iha vipakiyesv
anasravesu dharmesu sthitva purvasyan disi lokadhatun rdhya
gatva buddhan bhagavatah paryupaste. tams ca upatisthate. yavad
upabhogaparibhogais ca sattvanam artham kurvati. ye danena
samgrahitavyas tan danena samgrhnati. ye silena
samgrahitavyas tamc chilena samgrhnati. ye ksantya
samgrahitavyas tan ksantya samgrhnati. ye viryena
samgrahitavyas tan viryena samgrhnati. ye samadhina
samgrahitavyas tan samadhina samgrhnati. ye prajñaya
samgrahitavyas tan prajñaya samgrhnati. yavad ye
sarvakusalaih dharmaih samgrahitavyas tan sarvakusalair dharmai
samgrhnati. sa taih kusalamulai samanvagatah sarvadharmesvarah
samsaram copadadati. na ca samsaravacarai. dukkhair lipyate.
sattvanam krte devamanusyiki sampattir upadadati. yabhih
sampattibhih sattvan samgrhnati: so 'laksanan sarvadarman
janati. srotaapattiphalam ca janati. na ca tatra avatisthate.
sakrdagamiphalam ca janati na ca tatra avatisthate.
anagamiphalam ca janati na ca tatra avatisthate. arhatvam ca
janati na ca tatra avatisthate. pratyekabodhim ca janati na ca tatra
avatisthate. tat kasya hetohs? tatha hi tena sarvadharmā jñatva
sarvakarajñata anupraptavya: ya asadharana
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhah. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
alaksana sarvadharmā jñatva satparamita alaksanan janati.
yavat sarvabuddhadharman alaksanan janati.

punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caran
svapnopamesu pañcasu upadanaskandhesu sthitva silaparamitam
paripurayati. pratisrutkopamesu pratibhasopamesu mayopamesu
maricikopamesu nirmitopamesu pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthitva
silaparamitam paripurayati. sa khalu punah subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattva svapnopaman pañcopadanaskandhan jñatva pratisrutkopaman
pratibhasopaman mayopaman maricyupaman nirmitopaman
pañcopadanaskandhan jñatva alaksanasilaparamitam
paripurayati. akhandam acchidram asabalam akalmasam
aparamrstam bhujisyam vijñaprasastam susamaptam aryam
anasravani margaparyapannam (adspg ii 26) lokottaram, yatra sthitva
samadanasamketikam silam raksati.
dharmatapatilambhikasilam ca samvarasilam ca vijñaptisilam ca
[f. 273b] samudacarasilam ca asamudacarasilam ca. sa evamrupai

silai samanvagato na paramrsaty anena aham
ksatriyamahasalakulanam sahabhagatayai upapadyeyam.
brahmanamahasalakulanam va sahabhagatayai
grhapatimahasalakulanam va sahabhagatayai upapadyeyam raja va
bhaveyam cakravarti kottaraja va caturmaharajakayikanam va
devanam sahabhagatayai upapadyeyam. trayamstrimsanam va
yamanam va tusitanam va nirmanaratinam va
paranirmitavasavartinam va devanam sahabhagatayai upapadyeyam.
srotaapattiphalam va anuprapnuyam sakrdagaminam va
anagaminam va arhatvam va. pratyekabodhim va bodhim va
anuprapnuyam iti. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy alaksanah
sarvadharmah ekalaksana yaduta abhavasvabhavalaksanah. na hy
alaksano dharma alaksanam dharmam anuprapnoti. napy vilaksano
dharmo vilaksanam dharmam prapnoti. napy avilaksana va
alaksana va dharma avilaksanam va alaksanam va dharman
prapnuvanti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam carann alaksanasilaparamitam paripurya
bodhisattvanyamam avakramati. bodhisattvanyamam avakramann anutpattikesu
dharmaesu ksantim pratilabhate. margakarajñatayam caran
pañcabhijña vipakiya pratilabhya pañcasu dharanimukhasatesu
pañcasu samadhimukhasatesu sthitva catasrah pratisamvida pratilabhya
buddhaksetrad buddhaksetram samkramisyati. buddhan bhagavatah
prayupasina sattvams ca paripacayati buddhaksetram ca
parigrahisya. pañcagatike samsare samsarisya na ca
samsaravacarena karmana na vipakena lepsyate. tadyathapi nama
nirmitas camkramyate tisthati nisadati sayyam kalpayati, na ca
asya agamanam samdrsyate na gamanam na sthanam na nisadya na
sayyana, sattvanam ca artham karoti na ca sattvam upalabhyate na (adspg
ii 27) sattvaprajñaptim. tadyathapi nama subhute santo nama tathagato
'rhan samyaksambuddho 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddho
'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya dharmacakram pravartya
aparimanam sattvam dvabhyam yanabhyam parinirvapy na
kascid bodhisattvam upalabhate yam anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau
vyakarsit. sa ayusamskaran utsrjya nirmitam nirmaya
anupadhisese nirvanadhatau parinirvrta, sa khalu punah subhute
nirmitah kalpasyatyayena bodhisattvam mahasattvam vyakrtya
anuttarayam samyaksambodhau parinirvati. tasya ca parinirvrtasya na
kiñcid vastu upalabhyate. rupam va vedana va samjña va samskara
va vijñanam va. evam eva subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo na sattvam
upalabhate na sattvaprajñaptim, sattvanam ca artham karoti. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caramc
chilaparamitam paripurayati. yasya paripurnatvad antargata
sarvadharmah bhavanti.

punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam
caram. svapnopamesu pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthitva
pratisrutkompamesu pratibhasopamesu mayopamesu maricyupamesu

nirmitopamesu pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthittva
alaksanaksantiparamitam paripurayati? katham ca subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah alaksanesu dharmesu sthitva
ksantiparamitam paripurayati? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
dvabhyam ksantibhyam ksantiparamitam paripurayati.
katamabhyam dvabhyam ksantibhyam? adhivasanaksantya
dharmavabodhaksantya ca. tatra katama adhivasanaksantir? yat
prathamacittotpadam [f. 274a] upadaya yavad bodhimandanisanadanad
antrantarad bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya sacet sarvasattva agamyā agamyā
akroseyu paribhaseran va. asatyabhir va parusabhir vagbhīh
samudacareyur lostadandasastrapraharan dadyus, tatra bodhisattvena
mahasattvena ksantiparamitam paripurayitukamena ekacittotpado 'pi
ksobhasahagato vyapadasahagato va notpadayitavyah. tesv eva
sattvesv ativa kartavyah klesarujarta bateme sattva, te maya
apapacittam utpadiyatavya. api tu mayaite satrubhuta skandha
parigrhita. yadyaivam pratyaveksate maitravan karunayati iyam
ucyate adhivasanaksantih. tatra katama dharmavabodhaksantih? yat
tany api sattvan paramarthato nopalabhate. (adspg ii 28) ko ma akrosate
paribhasate va asatyabhir va parusabhir vagbhīh samudacarati
lostadandasastrapraharan va dadati, mayopama sarvasamskara
riktas tuccha vasika gaganakalpa
atmasattvajivajantupurusapudgalamanujamanavavirahitaparikalpasamutthitas
, te sarve vikalpa ko ma akrosate va paribhasate va asatyabhir va
parusabhir vagbhīh samudacarati. lostadandasastrapraharan va
dadati, aham punar naivam vikalpayisyami. svabhavasunyatam
upadaya paramarthasunyatam upadayaiyam ucyate
dharmavabodhaksantih. sa evam upapariksamana ksantiparamitam
paripurayati, so 'naya ksantiparamitaya paripurnaya anutpattikesu
dharmesu ksantim pratilabhate.

subhutih aha: kaisa bhagavann anutpattikadharmaksanti. kim va asya
pramanam. kim va jñanam?

bhagavan aha: anur api subhute yad dharmo notpadyate. tad ucyate
anutpattikam iti. tatra yaj jñanam tad ucyate ksanti, yena jñanena
anutpattikesu dharmesu ksantim pratilabhate.

aha: ya ca bhagavame chravakanam ya ca pratyekabuddhanam
amitpattikadharmaksantih ya ca bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
anutpattikadharmaksanti. asam ksantinam kin nanakaranam?

bhagavan aha: yac ca subhute srotaapannasya jñanam yac ca prahanam
sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksanti. yat sakrdagamino jñanam ca
prahanam ca sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksanti. yad anagamino
jñanam ca prahanam ca sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksanti. yad
arhato jñanam ca prahanam ca sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
ksanti. yat pratyekabuddhasya jñanam ca prahanam ca sa
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ksanti. idam subhute nanakaranam
sravakapratyekabuddhaksantyas ca bodhisattvaksantyas ca, sa khalu

punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nayaivamrupaya ksantya samanvagata sarvasravakapratyekabuddhan abhibhavati. sa evaisa ksantyam anutpattikadharmaksantyam sthitva bodhisattvamarge caran margakarajñatam paripurayati. yaya paripurnaya avirahito bhavati. saptatmsata bodhipaksyair dharmaih sunyatanimittapranihitaih samadhibhiih. sa abhi pañcabhir abhijñabhir avirahito bhavati. so 'virahitatvat sattvan paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati. sattvams ca paripacya (adspg ii 29) buddhaksetram ca parisodhya ekaksanasamayuktaya [f. 274b] prajñaya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo prajñaparamitayam carann alaksanaksantiparamitam paripurayati.

punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo svapnopamesu pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthitva pratisrutkopamesu pratibhasopamesu mayopamesu maricyupamesu nirmitopamesu pañcasupadanaskandhesv alaksanesu sthitva kayikam caitasikam ca viryam arabhate, sa kayikena viryena bodhim abhinirharati. sa dasadiksu lokadhatun gatva. buddhan bhagavatah paryupaste sattvanam ca artham karoti. sa tena kayikena viryena sattvan paripacya trisu yanesu nivesayati. pratisthapayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann alaksanaviryaparamitam paripurayati. sa caitasikena viryena anasravena margena margaparyapannena viryaparamitam paripurayati. yatra paryapanna sarvakusaladharmatadyatha catvari smrtiyupasthanani catvari samyakprahanani catvarardhipada pañcendriyani pañcabalani saptabodhyangany aryastamgo margah trini vimoksamukhani catvari dhyananani catvary apramanani catasrah arupyasamapattayo 'stau vimoksanavanupurvasamapattayo dasatathagatabalani catvari vaisaradyani catasra pratisamvido mahamaitrim mahakarunam astadasavenika buddhadharma, yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena carata sarvakarajñata paripurayitavya yasya paripurya sarvavasananusandhim prahasyati, sa prahaya laksanaparinisattim paripurya samantaprabhatam ca aragya dharmacakram pravartayati. dvadasakaram triparivartam, yasya pravartatena trisahasramahasahasro lokadhatuh sadvikaram kampisyate prakampisyate samprakampayisyate calisyati pracalisyati sampracalisyati. vedhisyati pravedhisyati sampravedhisyati. sarvo 'yam trisahasramahasahasro iokadhatur udarena avabhasena spharisyati. tasya khalu punas tathagatasya arhatah samyaksambuddhasya yatra sabdo niscarisyati yo so 'nusravayisyate, tatra ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau sattvas tani sabdam srosyanti. te sarve niyata bhavisyanti trsu yanesu, evam bahukara hi subhute bodhisattvasya (adspg ii 30) mahasattvasya viryaparamita. viryaparamitayam sthitva bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvabuddhadharma paripurayitavyah sarvakarajñata anupraptavyah.

punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann svapnopamesu pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthitva pratisrutkopamesu

pratibhasopamesu mayopamesu maricyupamesu nirmitopamesu
pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthitva samadhiparamitam paripurayati?
katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran.
svapnopamesu pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthitva pratisrutkopamesu
pratibhasopamesu mayopamesu maricyupamesu nirmitopamesu
pañcasupadanaskandhesu sthitva samadhiparamitam paripurayati? iha
subhute [f. 275a] bodhisattvo mahasattva prathamam dhyanam upasampadya
viharati. yavac caturtham dhyanam upasampadya viharati. maitrim
upasampadya viharati. karunam muditam upeksam upasampadya
viharati. akasanantyayatanam upasampadya viharati.
vijñānanantyayatanam akiñcanyatanam
nāivasamjñānasamjñāyatanam upasampadya viharati.
sunyatanimittapranihitan samadhin bhavayati. vidyutopamam
samadhim bhavayati. samyaksamadhim bhavayati. vajropame samadhau
sthitva tathagatasamadhim sthapayitva yavantah kecanah
samadhyah sravakasadharanah va pratyekabuddhasadharanah
va ye 'py anye samadhisamapattiganas tan sarvan kayena spharitva
upasampadya viharati. na ca tan samadhin asvadayati. na
samapattiphalam. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah
tan samadhin alaksanan janaty abhavasvabhavan, tat katham
alaksano dharmā alaksanan dharmam asvadayati. katham abhavo dharmā
abhavam dharmam asvadayati? so 'nasvadayan na kasyacit samadher vasena
upapadyate. rupadhatau va arupyadhatau va. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi
sa tau dhatau nopalabhate. yo 'pi samapadyeta yenapi samapadyeta tad api
nopalabhate. so 'nupalabhamanah alaksanasamadhiparamitam
paripurayati. so 'naya samadhiparamitaya sravakapratyekabuddhabhumin
atikramati.

subhutih aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva
samadhiparamitam paripuraya sravakapratyekabuddhabhumi atikramati?

bhagavan aha: tatha hi subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
'dhyatmasunyatayam susiksitah yavat svalaksanasunyatayam
susiksitah, na ceha sunyatasu kascid dharmā upalabbyate. yatra
pratisthet. srotaapattiphalam va sakrdagamiphalam va
anagamiphalam va arhattvam va pratyekabodhim va, yapi sa
sarvakarajñāta sapi sunya sunyatabhih. sa abhih
sunyatabhih bodhisattvo mahasattvah sravakapratyekabuddhabhumi
atikramya bodhisattvanyamam avakramati.

aha: katamo bhagavan bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya ama katamo nyamah?

bhagavan aha: sarvah subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya upalambhah.
amah, sarvonupalambho nyamah.

aha: katamo bhagavann upalambhah katamo 'nupalambhah?

bhagavan aha: rupam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya upalambhah.
vedanasamjñāsamskaravijñānam subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
upalambhah. caksurupani ca srotram sabdams ca ghranam

gandhams ca jihvarasas ca kayah sprastavyani ca. mano
dharmams ca upalambhah. yavat sarvakarajñata upalambhah.
amah. niyamah punah subhute yatraisam dharmanam
pravyaharo 'pi nopalabhyate. rupasya yavat sarvakarajñataya. tat kasya
hetoh? thatha hi subhute yo rupasya svabhava so 'pravyaharah, yavad
yah sarvakarajñataya svabhava so 'pravyaharah. ayam subhute
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya niyamah, sa niyamavakranto bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sarvasamadhih paripurnah samadhivasena api
nopapadyate. prag eva ragam va dosam va moham va utpadayed yatra
sthitva tat karmabhisamskuryad yena karmabhisamskarena pañcagatike
samsare patet iti nedam sthanam vidyate. anyatra mayopamesu
dharmesu sthitva sarvasattvanam artham karoti. na ca sattvam upalabhate
(adspg ii 32) na mayam, so 'nupalabhamana sattvams ca paripacayati.
buddhaksetram ca parigrhñati. [f. 275b] evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah samadhiparamitam paripurya yavad
dharmacakram pravartayati. yaduta
anupalambhacakrasunyatanimittapranihitacakram.

punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caran
svapnopamam sarvadharmam parijanati. pratisrutkopaman pratibhasopaman
mayopaman maricyupaman nirmittopaman sarvadharmam parijanati.

(vii 4) aha: katham punar bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam caran svapnopaman sarvadharmam parijanati.
pratisrutkopaman pratibhasopaman mayopaman maricyupaman nirmittopaman
sarvadharmam parijanati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam caran napi svapnam adraksin na svapnadarsinam.
na pratisrutkam adraksin na pratisrutkasrotaram, na pratibhasam
adraksin na pratibhasadarsinam. na mayan adraksin na
mayadarsinam. na maricikam adraksin na maricikadarsinam. na
nirmittam adraksin na nirmittadarsinam. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi
viparyasah svapna pratisrutka pratibhaso maya maricika viparyaso
nirmitto, balaprthagjananam. arhat punar na svapnam pasyati na
svapnadarsinam. yavan na nirmittam pasyati na nirmittadarsinam. evam
yavat pratyekabuddho bodhisattvo mahasattva tathagato 'rhan
samyaksambuddho naiva svapnam pasyati na svapnadarsinam. yavan na
nirmittam pasyati na nirmittadarsinam. tat kasya hetos? tatha hy
abhavasvabhava sarvadharmah parinirvanasama asadbhutatayah.
aparinispannah sarvadharmah asambhutatayah. tat kim bodhisattvo
mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caran bhavasamjñi bhavisyati
parinispannasamjñi va bhutasamjñi va nedam sthanam vidyate.
tat kasya hetoh? na sa prajñaparamita syad yadi kasyacid dharmasya
svabhava upalabhyeta parinispatir va sadbhutata va, evam ca
bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caran rupe na sajjate. yavad
vijñane na sajjate, kamadhata na sajjate. rupadhata na sajjate.
arupyadhata na sajjate. dhyana vimoksasamadhisamapattisu na sajjate.

catursu smrtyupasthanesu na sajjate yavad aryastange marge na sajjate. sunyatayam na sajjate. animittasamadhav apranihite samadhau na sajjate. danaparamitayam (adspg ii 33) na sajjate. silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam samadhiparamitayam na sajjate. sa iha prajñaparamitayam sthita prathamam bhumim paripurayati. tatra ca cchandaragam notpadayati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sa tan bhumim nopalabhate. tat kim tatra cchandaragam utpadayisyati, yavad dasamim bhumim paripurayati. tatra ca cchandaragam notpadayati. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi sa tan bhumim nopalabhate. tat kim tatra cchandaragam utpadayisyati. sa prajñaparamitayam carati. tam ca prajñaparamitam nopalabhate. so 'nupalambhayam caran sarvadharmams ca tatra prajñaparamitayam antargatan pasyati. tams ca dharman nopalabhate. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi te ca dharma sa ca prajñaparamita advayam advaidhikaram. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi tesam dharmanam na kascid bhedo 'sti. dharmadhatunirdesena tathatanirdesena [f. 276a] bhutakotinirdesena. asambhinnah sarvadharmah.

aha: asambhinnanam bhagavan sarvadharmam katham kusalakusalanam dharmanam nirdeso bhavati. katham laukikalokottaranam dharmanam nirdeso bhavati. katham sasravanasravanam dharmanam nirdeso bhavati. katham samskrtasamskrtanam dharmanam nirdeso bhavati?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute ya dharmanam dharmata. api nu tatra kasyacid dharmasya. pravayaharo 'sti. samskrtasya va asamskrtasya va. srotaapattiphalasya va sakrdagamiphalasya va. anagamiphalasya va arhattvasya va. pratyekabodher va bodher va.

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tad anena api te subhute paryayena evam veditavyam. asambhinnah sarvadharmah alaksana anutpado 'pradurbhavah sarvadharmah, na me subhute purvam bodhisattvacarikam carata kasyacid dharmasya svabhava upalabdho rupam iti va vedaneti va samjñeti va samskara iti va. vijñanam iti va. yavat samskrtam iti va asamkrtam iti va. yavat srotaapattiphalam iti va. yavad bodhir iti va. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carati prathamacittotpadam upadaya. yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. anupalambhayogena. sarvadharmam ca svabhavakusalena bhavitavyam. sarvadharmasvabhavakusalo hi bodhisattvo mahasattva bodhimargam (adspg ii 34) ca paripurayati. sattvams ca paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca parigrhnati. yatra sthitva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhya tatha sattvan vinayati. yatha vinitas trsu bhavesu na drsyante. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam caritavyam alaksanayogena. ((72))

viii dharmakaya abhisamaya parivarta 73.

(viii 4) atha ayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavan svapnopamanam sarvadharmam avastukanam abhavasvabhavanam svalaksanasunyanam vyavasthanam bhavati. ime kusala dharma ime akusala dharma ime laukika ime lokottara ime sasrava ime anasrava ime samskrta ime asamskrta ime srotaapattiphalasaksatkriyayai samvartante. ime sakrdagamiphalasaksatkriyayai ime 'nagamiphalasaksatkriyayai ime 'rhatphalasaksatkriyayai samvartante. ime pratyekabodhaye samvartante. ime 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye samvartante? evam katham pratisrutkopmanam pratibhasopamanam mayopamanam maricyupamanam nirmatopamanam avastukanam abhavasvabhavanam svalaksanasunyanam vyavasthanam bhavati. ime kusala dharma ime akusala yavad ime 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye samvartante?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bala 'srutavan prthagjanah. svapnam upalabhate. svapnadarsinam apy upalabhate. yavan nirmatam upalabhate nirmatadarsinam apy upalabhate. sa svapnam upalabhya svapnadarsinam apy upalabhya: yavan nirmatam upalabhya nirmatadarsinam apy upalabhya kusalasamskaran abhisamskaroti. kayena vaca manasa, akusalasamskaran abhisamskaroti. kayena vaca manasa, aneñjyan abhisamskaran [f. 276b] abhisamskaroti kayena vaca manasa, tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran dvayo sunyatayo sthitva, atyantasunyatayam anavaragrasunyatayam ca, sattvanam dharman desayati. sunyam traidhatukam etan, nasty atra rupam va vedana va samjña va. samskara va vijñanam va, skandha va dhatavo va ayatanani va, svapna esa pratisrutkaisa pratibhasa esa mayaisa maricikaisa (adspg ii 36) nirmatam etat. nasti skandha va dhatavo va ayatanani va. nasty atra svapno na svapnadarsi na pratisrutka na pratisrutka srota. na pratibhaso na pratibhasadarsi. na maya na mayadarsi, na maricika na maricikadarsi. na nirmatam na nirmata. api tu khalu sarva ete dharma avastuka abhavasvabhavas, tad yuyam askandhesu skandhadarsina. adhatusu dhatusamjñina. anayatanesv ayatanasamjñina. api tu khalu pratityasamutpanna ete sarvadharmas viparyasasamutthita karmavipakaparigrhita. kim punar yuyam atra avastukesu dharmesu vastusamjñino bhavata. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena ye matsarinah sattvas tan matsaryad vinivartya danaparamitayam niyojayati. tesam ca danaparityago mahabhogatayai samvartate. sa tams tatah uccalya silaparamitayam niyojayati. tesam tac chilasamadanam svargopapattaye samvartate. sa tatah uccalya samadhau niyojayati. tesam samadhibrahmalokopapattaye samvartate. evam prathama dhyana dvitiye dhyane dvitiya dhyana tritiye dhyane. tritiya dhyana caturthe dhyane. caturthad dhyana akasanantyayatanasamapattau. vijñanantyayatanasamapattau. akimcanyayatanasamapattau naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattau niyojayati. sa tato hinad danad danaphalac ca anekaparyayena vivecyā anupadhisese nirvanadhatav asvasayati nivesayati

pratisthapayati. sa tatah silac ca silaphalac ca anekaparyayena
vivecyā anupadhiseṣe nirvanadhatau pratisthapayati. sa tatah
samadhes ca samadhiphalac ca anekaparyayena vivecyā anupadhiseṣe
nirvanadhatau pratisthapayati. caturṣu smṛtyupasthanesu
caturṣu samyakprahanesu caturṣv iddhipadesu pañcasv indriyesu
pañcasu balesu saptasu bodhyangesu aryastange marge trisu
vimokṣamukhesv astasu vimokṣesu navasv anupurvasamapattisu
dasasu tathagatabalesu caturṣu vaisaradyesu caturṣu
pratisamvitsu mahamaitryam mahakarunayam astadasasv
avenikesu buddhadharmesv asvasayati nivesayati vinayati
pratisthapayati. sa ebhir anasravair dharmair arupibhir anidarsanair
apratighair ye srotaapattiphalam prarthayanti tan (adspg ii 37)
srotaapattiphale pratisthapayati. yavad ye 'rhattvam prarthayanti
tan arhattve pratisthapayati. ye pratyekabodhim prarthayanti tan
pratyekabodhau pratisthapayati. ye 'nuttaramsamyaksambodhim
prarthayanti tesam bodhimargam acaste upadisati samuttejayati.
sampraharsayati. pratisthapayati, evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran svapnopamanam [f. 277a]
sarvadarmanam avastukanam abhavasvabhavanam
svalaksanasunyanam vyavasthanam karoti.

evam ukte ayusman subhutiḥ bhagavantam etad avocat: ascaryam idam
bhagavann abdhutadharmo yatra hi nama bodhisattvo mahasattva iha
gambhirayam prajñāparamitayam carann
abhavasvabhavanamsarvadarmanam atyantasunyanam
anavaragrasunyanam sarvadarmanam vyavasthanam karoti, ime
kusala dharma ime akusala dharma ime sasrava dharma ime anasrava
dharmah yavad ime samskrta dharma ime asamskrta dharmah.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. ascaryam idam
bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam abdhutadharmo yadi iha gambhirayam
prajñāparamitayam caranto darmanam vyavasthanam kurvanti.
sacet punas tvam subhute janiyaye bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
ascaryadbhuto dharmas tatsarvasravakapratyekabuddhais tasya bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya na sukarah pratyupakarah kartum. na yusmabhih
sarvair api bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya sakyam sa dharmo 'bhivhavitum.

subhutiḥ aha: katamo bhagavan bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya abdhutadharmo
yah sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanam na samvidyate?

bhagavan aha: tena hi subhute srnu sadhu ca sustu ca manasikuru,
bhasisyē 'ham te. iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caran vipakiyasu satsu paramitasu sthitva
pañcasu ca abhijñāsu saptatṛṣṭi ca bodhipakṣyesu dharmesv
dharanimukhesu samadhimukhesu ca dasasu tathagatabalesu caturṣu
vaisaradyesu caturṣu pratisamvitsu mahamaitryam
mahakarunayam astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesv sthitva
disvidiksu lokadhatum gatva ye sattva danena (adspg ii 38)
anugrahitavyas tan danena anugrhnati. ye silena ye ksantya ye

viriyena ye samadhina ye prajñaya ye prathamena dhyanaena ye dvitiyena
ye tritiyena ye caturthena ye akasanantyayatanasamapattya
vijñananantyayatanasamapattya akimcanyayatanasamapattya
nivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattya anugrahitavyas tams
tathaiva anugrhnati. ye maitryanugrahitavyas tam
maitryanugrhnati ye karunaya ye muditaya ye
upeksayanugrahitavyas tan upeksayanugrhnati. ye catursu
smrtyupasthanais caturbhih samyakprahanais caturbhir iddhipadaih
pañcabhir indriyaih pañcabhir balaih saptabhir bodhyangair
aryastamgena margenanugrahitavya ye sunyataya samadhina ye
animittena samadhina ye apranihitena samadhina anugrahitavyas tan
apranihitena samadhina anugrhnati.

subhutih aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo danena sattvan
anugrhnati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam caran danam dadaty, annam annarthikebhyah
panam panarthikebhyo malyam malyarthikebhyah gandham
gandharthikebhyo vilepanam vilepanarthikebhyo: vastram
vastrarthikebhyah sayyasanam sayyasanarthikebhyo yavad
anyataranyataram manusyakam pariskaran dadati. yathaiva
tathagataya arhate samyaksambuddhaya dadati. tathaiva pratyekabuddhebhyo
'rhadbhyo 'nagamibhyah sakrdagamibhyah srotaapannebhyah
samyaggatebhyah samyakpratipannebhyah tathaiva manusyabhutebhyah.
tathaiva tiryagyonigatebhyah sarvebhyah ananatvasamjñam upasthapy
danam dadati. tat kasya hetoh? tathapy ananatvam sarvadharmah, so
'nanatvam danam dattva ananatvasya dharmasya labhi bhavisyati.
yaduta sarvakarajñataya. sacet punar subhute bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya tiryagyonigatam [f. 277b] pranikam adaksiniyam
drstva evam cittam utpadyeta, samyaksambuddho me daksiniyo na
tiryagyonigata iti. na bodhisattvadharmo bhavet. tat kasya hetoh? na hi
bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhaye cittam utpady evam anuttarasyai
samyaksambodhaye samprasthita, ime maya (adspg ii 39) sattva danena
anugrahitavya ime na anugrahitavya te danena anugrhitah
ksatriyamahasalakulesu upapatsyante brahmanamahasalakulesu
upapatsyante grhapatimahasalakulesu upapatsyante. te tenaiva danena
anugrhitah anupurvena tribhir yanair anupadhisehe nirvanadhatau
parinirvasyanti. sacet bodhisattvam mahasattvam sarvo janakayor
vadhyam yaceta, tatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena nanyam cittam
notpadayitavyam. datavyam va na datavyam ity, avikopitamanasena.
datavyam eva tasmai janapadakayayah. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi sa
janapadakayasya arthe 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye samprasthitah. sacet
punah vikalpayed garhyo bhavet tesam buddhanam bhagavatam
tesam ca bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam pratyekabuddhanam
arhatam saiksanam sadevamanusyasyasurasya ca lokasya, kena
kiladhyista: sarvasattvanam tranam bhava layanam saranam
parayanam iti.

punar aparam subhute saced bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya manusyabhuto va amanusyabhuto va agamya angapratyangani cchetum yaceta tam tada tena na dvitiyam cittam utpadayitavyam. dasye va na dasye va. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tena bodhisattvena mahasattvena sattvanam arthaya samcintya asrayah parigrahitah. anena me atmabhavena sarvasattvanam arthah kartavyah. tenaivam cittam utpadayitavyam, yesam arthe maya atmabhavah upadattas te ayacitam eva grhitva gacchatum. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam siksitavyam.

punar apram subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena yacanakam drstvaivam cittam utpadayitavyam, ko vaha dadati kasmai va diyate kim va diyate, sarvesam esam dharmanam svabhavo nopalabhyate. (adspg ii 40) tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy ete dharma atyantasuryataya sunya. na hi sunyata kascid dadati va aharate va. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam siksitavyam. yaduta adhyatmasunyatayam va bahirdhasunyatayam va. adhyatmabahirdhasunyatayam va sunyatasunyatayam va paramarthasunyatayam va praktisunyatayam va sarvadharmasunyatayam va yavat svalaksanasunyatayam va, sa iha sunyatayam sthitva yad danam dasyati. tasya satatasamitam danaparamitaparipurir bhavisyati. so 'naya danaparamitaya paripurya na adhyatmikabahyesu dharmesu cchidyamanesu va bhidyamanesu va evam cittam utpadayisyati. na kascit chinatti va bhinatti va.

(viii 5,1a). iha aham subhute adraksam buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayati purvasyam disi ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu bodhisattvan mahasattvan samcintya mahanarakat prapatya tani mahanarakaduhkany upasamayya tribhiih pratiharyais tesam nakanam sattvanam dharman desayanti. rddhipratiharyena adesanapratiharyena anusasanipratiharyena ca. tani narakaduhkhany upasamayya adesanapratiharyena dharman desayanty anusasani [f. 278a] pratiharyena ca. te bodhisattva mahasattva mahamaitrya ca mahakarunaya ca mahamuditaya ca mahopeksaya ca dharman desayanti. tatas te nairayika sattvas tesam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam antike cittam prasadya tato mahanarakebhyo vyutthisthante. te tato mahanarakebhyo vyutthaya devamanusyanam sabhagatayai upapadyante. anupurvena ca tribhiih pratiharyair duhkhasya antam kurvanti. evam daksinyasam pascimayam uttarasyam adhastad uparistad anuvidiksu lokadhatusu kartavyam.

(viii 5,1b) yavad iha aham subhute buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayann adraksam gangadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu bodhisattvan mahasattvan buddhanam bhagavatam upasthayakani, tams te bodhisattva mahasattva buddhan bhagavata upatisthanti tivraya bhaktya priyena na apriyena manapena na amanapena gauravena na agauravena. (adspg ii 41) yac ca te buddha bhagavanto dharmam bhasante tan te bodhisattva mahasattva udgrhnanti. udgrhya dharayanti. na

jatu vipranasayanti. yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambuddhyante. evam daksinasyam pascimayam uttarasyam
adhastad uparistad anuvidiksu lokadhatusu.

iha punar aham subhute buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayann
adraksam purvasyam disi ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu
bodhisattva mahasattvas tairyagyonikanam sattvanam arthaya
atmaparityagan kurvatah. tatra te bodhisattva mahasattva
angapratyangani cchitva cchitva dasasu diksu viksipanti. tad ye
tairyagyonigatah sattvas tesam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam
mamsani khadanti. te tesam bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam antike
maitrim pratilabhante. te tena maitripratilambhena tatas tiryagyone
vyutthisthante. vyutthaya devamanusyesu upapadyante. tatra upapanna
buddhan bhagavatah aragayanti. te tan. buddhan bhagavatah
upatisthanti. te tesam buddhanam bhagavatam antiked dharmam
srutva tathatvaya pratipadyante. te 'nupurvena anupadhise
nirvanadhatau parinirvanti. tribhir yanaih sravakayanena va
pratyekabuddhayanena va mahayanena va. evam bahukara hi subhute
bodhisattva mahasattva ye 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye cittam
utpadayanti. utpada tathatvaya pratipadyante. evam daksinasyam
pascimayam uttarasyam adhastad uparistad anuvidiksu yavad
anupadhise nirvanadhatau parinirvasyati.

(viii 5,1c) iha aham subhute buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayann
adraksam purvasyam disi ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu
bodhisattvan mahasattvan pretavaisayikanam sattvanam tesu
pretavisayesu yani dukkhani tani sarvani pratiprasrambhayanti.
tatra te pretavaisayikah sattvas tesam bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam antike maitram cittam utpada tatah pretayoner
vyutthisthante. te tatah pretayoner vyutthaya devaloke manusyaloke ca
upapadyante. na ca kadacid buddhair bhagavadbhir virahita bhavanti yavan na
anupadhise nirvanadhatau parinirvrta bhavanti. evam samantad
dasasu diksu kartavyam. evam mahakarunavihari subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sattvanam arthaya pratyupasthito yaduta
parinirvapanarthaya.

(viii 5,1d) iha punar aham subhute buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayann
(adspg ii 42) adraksan [f. 278b] purvasyan disi
ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu bodhisattvan mahasattvams
caturmaharajakayikanan devanan dharman desayantas
trayastrimsanam devanam yamanam tusitanam
nirmanaratinam parinirmitavasavarttinam devanam dharman
desayantah, tat te devaputras tesam bodhisattvanam
mahasattvanam antiked dharmam srutva anupurvena tribhir yanair
parinirvrtas ca parinirvanti ca parinirvasyanti ca. tatra subhutetye
devaputra udarikaih pañcabhih kamagunair adhimurcchitas, tesam
tani vimanany adipyā dharman desayanti, anitya khalu marsah
sarvasamskara dukkha anatmano dhruva anasvasika

viparinamadharmanah, kah samskaresu visvastamana viharet.
evam samastadasadiksu kartavyam.

iha punar aham subhute buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayann
adraksam bodhisattvan mahasattvan purvasyam disi
ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu ye brahmadrstav
abhinivistas tams tebhyo drstigatebhyo vivecayanti. katham bho
marsa sunyesu sarvadharmesu drstir utpadayatha. riktakesu
tucchakesu sarvadharmesu drstir utpadayatha: evam subhute
bodhisattva mahasattva mahakarunayam sthitva sattvanam dharman
desayanti. ascaryam idam subhute bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam
abdhutadharmah. evam daksinasyam pascimayam uttarasyam adhastad
uparistad anuvidiksu.

(viii 5,le) iha aham subhute buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayann
adraksam bodhisattvan mahasattvan purvasyan disi
ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu manusyams caturbhih
samgrahavastubhih samgrhnatah. katamais caturbhih? (i) danena,
(ii) priyavadyataya, (iii) arthacaryaya, (iv) samanarthataya. [see on pp.
43-4. e.c.]

(i) katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva danena sattvan
samgrhnati? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo dvabhyam
danabhyam sattvan samgrhnati. katamabhyam dvabhyam? yaduta
(la) amisadanena ca (ib) dharmadanena ca.

(la) katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah amisadanena sattvan
samgrhnati? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam caran. suvarnam va rupyam va manim va
mukta va. sankha va silan va pravadam va rajatam va
jatarupam va. annam va panam va yanam va vastram va
gandham va malyam va vilepanam va sayanam va asanam va
prajvikam va striyo va purusan va asvan va hastino va va atma
[nnaivanyatannaivam] anusravayati: eta bho sattva yatha (adspg ii 44)
tanavakam eva maya citakam eva grhitva gacchatah haratha sa tad
danam dattva buddham saranam gamayati. dharmam saranam
gamayati. samgham saranam gamayati. kamscit pañcasiksapadani
grahayati. kamscid astangasamanvagatam upavasam upavasati.
kamscid dasakusalesu karmapathesu pratisthapayati kamscit
prathame dhyane. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattau
samadapayati. kamscin maitryam karunayam muditayam
upeksayam samadapayati. kamscid buddhanusmrtyam
dharmanusmrtyam samghanusmrtyam silanusmrtyam
tyaganusmrtyam devatanusmrtyam samadapayati. kamsci
subhadikasu samjñasu samutthaya pratyaveksanam samadapayati.
kamscid akaresu. kamscic catursu smrtyupasthanesu.
kamscic catursu samyakprahanesu. kamscic catursv
rddhipadesu. kamsci pañcasv indriyesu. kamsci pañcasu
balesu. kamscit saptasu bodhyangesu kamscid aryange marge.

kamsaic chunyatanimittapranihitesu samadhivimoksamukhesu
kamsaid astasu vimoksesu kamsain navasv
anupurvasamapattisu. kamsaid dasasu tathagatabalesu. kamsaic
catursu [f. 279a] vaisaradyesu kamcic catasrasu pratisamvitsu
kamcin mahamaitryam mahakarunayam kamsaid astadasasv
avenikesu buddhadharmesu kamsaid
dvatrmsamahapurusalaksanaparinispattau kamsaid
asityanuvyañjanesu kamsait srotaapattiphale kamsait
sakrdagamiphale. kamsaid anagamiphale kamsaid arhattve
kamsait pratyekabodhau (adspg ii 45) pratisthapayati. evam khalu
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran
sarvasattvanam amisadanam dadaty uttare ca yogakseme
pratisthapayati. ayam subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
ascaryadbhutadharmah.

(ib) katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam
caran sattvan dharmadanena anugrhnati? dve ime subhute dharmadane
(iba) laukikam ca (ibb) lokottaram ca.

(iba) tatra katarat subhute laukikan dharmadanam? ya laukikanam
dharmanam acaksana desana samprakasana. tadyatha
asubhavarivartakasya, caturam dhyananam caturam
brahmaviharanañ catasram arupyasamapattinam, ye 'pi kecid
anye laukika dharmas sadharana. balaprthagjanair, idam subhute
laukikan dharmadanam. sa khalu punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
idam laukikam dharmadanam dattva anekaparyayena tatah samadanad
vivecayati. vicevya upayakausalena aryadharmesu pratisthapayaty
aryadharmanañ ca phale. katame ca aryadharma katamac ca
aryadharmanam phalam? aryadharma ucyante saptatrmsad
bodhipaksya dharmas trini vimoksamukhani, aryadharmanam
phalam srotaapattiphalam. yavad arhatvam. api tu khalu subhute
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya aryadharma yat srotaapattiphale jñanam
yavad arhattve jñanam. pratyekabodhau jñanam. yavat saptatrmsati
bodhipaksyesu dharmesu jñanam yavad dasasu tathagatabalesu
jñanam. yavan mahamaitryam mahakarunayam mahamuditayam
mahopeksayam jñanam. ye 'py anye laukikalokottara dharmas
sasravanasrava samskrta asamskrta dharmas tatra yaj jñanam
yavat sarvakarajñata ima ucyante bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
aryadharmanah. katamac ca bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya aryadharmanam
phalam? yavat sarvavasananusandhiprahanam idam ucyate bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya aryadharmanam phalam.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: kim punar bhagavan
bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti? bhagavan aha:
evam etat subhute evam etad, bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvakarajñatam
anuprapnoti.

aha: yadi bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattva sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti.
tad bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya tathagatasya ca kim nanakaranam?

bhagavan aha: asti nanakaranam.

aha: kataman nanakaranam iti?

bhagavan aha: bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. tathagatah punah praptajñana ucyate. tat kasya hetoh? na hy anyad bodhisattvasya cittam upalabhyate 'nyas tathagatasya arhatah samyaksambuddhasya yatra sthitva sarvadharmesv anandhakarata anuprapta. idam subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya laukikan dharmadanam, yaduta nisraya bhavati. lokottaradharmadanam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah sattvan laukike dharmadane niyojya upayakausalena yavat sarvakarajñatayam pratisthapayati.

(viii 5,2) (ibb) katamac ca subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya lokottaram dharmadanam asadharanam sarvabalaprthagjanaih. tadyatha (1a) catvari smrtiyupasthanani (1b) catvari samyakprahanani, [f. 279b] (1c) catvara rddhipadah, (1d) pañcendriyani (1e)pañcabalani, (1f) sapta bodhyangani, (1g) aryastango margah, (a) trini vimoksamukhani, (3) astau vimoksa, (4) nava anupurvasamapattayah, (13) dasa tathagatabalani, (14) catvari vaisaradyani, (10)catasrah pratisamvido, (b) mahamaitri (19) mahakaruna, (20) astadasavenika buddhadharmah, (c) dvatrmsan mahapurusalaksanany, (d) asitim anuvyañjanani, (e) pañcadharanimukhasatani, (f) samadhimukhasatani. idam ucyate lokottaram dharmadanam na laukikam. (1a) katamani ca subhute catvari smrtiyupasthanani? yaduta (i) adhyatmakaye kayanupasyi viharati. bahirddhakaye kayanupasyi viharaty, adhyatmabahirddha kaye kayanupasyi viharaty, atapi samprajanan smrtiman viniya loke 'bhiddhyadaurmanasye, samudayanupasyi ca kaye viharati. vyayanupapasyi ca kaye viharati. samudayavyayanupasyi ca kaye viharaty, anisritas ca viharati. [na ca jatu] loke upadadati. evam (ii) vedanasv evam (iii) citte evam (iv) dharmesu.

(1b) katamani ca subhute samyakprahanani? (i) anutpannam papakanam akusalanan dharmanam anutpada cchandam janayaty, (ii) utpannam prahanaya vyayacchate, (iii) anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam (adspg ii 47) utpada cchandam janayati viryam arabhate. (iv) utpannam vrddhaye vaipulyatayai bhavanaparipuryai cchandam janayati.

(1c) katame ca subhute rddhipadah? cchandasadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatas cittaviryamimamsasamadhiprahanasamskarasamanvagatam rddhipadah.

(1d) katamani ca pañcendriyani? sraddhendriyam viryendriyam smrtindriyam samadhindriyam prajñendriyam imany ucyante pañcendriyani.

(1e) katamani ca pañcabalani? sraddhabalam viryabalam smrtibalam

samadhibalam prajñabalam, imany ucyante pañcabalāni.

(1f) katamaṇi ca subhute saptabodhyāṅgaṇi? smṛtisambodhyāṅgaṃ dharmavicayasambodhyāṅgaṃ, viryasambodhyāṅgaṃ pritisambodhyāṅgaṃ prasrabdhisambodhyāṅgaṃ samadhisambodhyāṅgaṃ upeksasambodhyāṅgaṃ, imany ucyante saptabodhyāṅgaṇi.

(1g) katamaṣ ca subhute aryastāṅga mārgaḥ? tadyatha samyagdrstih samyaksamkalpa samyagvak samyakkarmantah samyagajivah samyagvyayamah samyaksmṛtih samyaksamadhih, ayam ucyate aryastāṅga mārgaḥ.

(a) tatra katame trayas samadhayah? sunyatasamadhir animittasamadhir apranihitasamadhih, katamaṣ ca sunyatasamadhih? ya sunyakarena viviktakarena ca cittasyaikagrata ayam ucyate sunyatasamadhih. tatra katamaṣ ca animittasamadhih? ya santakarena cittasyaikagrata ayam ucyate animittasamadhih. katamaṣ ca apranihitah samadhih? ya anityakarena dukkhakarena ca. cittasyaikagrata ayam ucyate apranihitasamadhih.

(3) katame 'stau vimoksa? (i) rupirupani pasyaty ayam prathamō vimoksaḥ. (ii) adhyatmarupasaṃjñi bahirdharupani pasyaty ayam dvitiyo vimoksaḥ. (iii) subhatvam apy adhimukto bhavaty ayam tritiyo vimoksaḥ. (iv) sa sarvaso rupasaṃjñānamsamatikramat pratighasaṃjñānam aṅgamaṭ nanatvasaṃjñānam amanasikarad anantam akasaṃ ity akasaṅtayaṭanam upasaṃpadya viharaty ayam caturtho vimoksaḥ. (v) sa sarvasa akasaṅtayaṭanasamatikramad anantam vijñānam iti vijñānaṅtayaṭanam upasaṃpadya viharaty. ayam pañcama [f. 280a] vimoksaḥ. (vi) sa sarvaso vijñānaṅtayaṭanasamatikramaṇaṇi kiṃcid ity akimcaṅtayaṭanam upasaṃpadya viharaty ayam sasto vimoksaḥ. (vii) sa sarvasa akimcaṅtayaṭanasamatikramaṇaṇi naivasasaṃjñānaṅtayaṭanam upasaṃpadya viharaty ayam saptamo vimoksaḥ. (viii) sa sarvaso naivasasaṃjñānaṅtayaṭanasamatikramaṭ saṃjñāvedayaṭanirodham (adspg ii 48) upasaṃpadya viharaty ayam astamo vimoksaḥ. ima ucyante 'stau vimoksaḥ.

(4) katamaṇi ca navanupurvasamaṃpattayah? ihaikatyo (i) viviktam eva kamair viviktam papakair akusalair dharmair savitarkam savicaram vivekajaṃ. pritisukham prathamāṇaṇi dhyaṇam upasaṃpadya viharati. yavaṇi (viii) naivasasaṃjñānaṅtayaṭanasamaṃpattim upasaṃpadya viharati. (ix) sa sarvaso naivasasaṃjñānaṅtayaṭanasamatikramaṭ saṃjñāvedayaṭanirodham upasaṃpadya viharati. imany ucyante navanupurvasamaṃpattaya.

(13) katamaṇi ca subhute dasatathagatabalāni? iha subhute tathagata (i) sṭhānaṃ ca sṭhānato yaṭhabhutaṃ praṭjanaṭi. aṭṭhānaṃ ca aṭṭhānato yaṭhabhutaṃ praṭjanaṭi. (ii) atītaṇagataṃ praṭyutpannaṇaṃ karmaṇaṃ karmaṣamaṇaṇaṃ sṭhānaṣo hetuṣo vipakaṃ

yathabhutam prajanati. (vii) indriyabalabodhyanga.
dhyanasamadhisamapatti. samklesavyavadanam yathabhutam
prajanati. (v) parasattvanam parapudgalanamm indriyaparaparajñata
yathabhutam prajanati. (iv) parasattvanam parapudgalanam
nanadhimuktikatam yathabhutam prajanati. (vi) sarvatragaminim
pratipadam yathabhutam prajanati. (iii) nanadhatum lokam
anekadhatum yathabhutam prajanati. (viii) anekaividham purvenivasam
anusmarati: ekam va jatim yavat sakaram soddesam anekaividham
purvanivasam anusmarati. (ix) divyena caksusa visuddhena atikranta
manusena sattvan pasyati. yavat sugatau svargaloke devesu
upapadyamanan. (x) asraanam ksaya anasravam cetovimuktim
prajñavimuktim yathabhutam prajanati. imani dasatathagatabalani.

(14) katamani ca subhute tathagatasya catvari vaisaradyani? (i)
samyaksambuddhasya me pratijanata ime dharma anabhisambuddha ity atra
vata me kascit sadevake loke samarake sabrahmake sabrahmana
[branikaya]prajayam saha dharmena codayet iti. nimittam etan na
samanupasyami. nimittam etad asamanupasyan ksemaprapto viharamy
abhayaprapta, arsabham sthanam pratijanami: parsadgatah
samyaksimhanadam nadami brahmam cakram pravartayamy
apravartaniyam sramanena va brahmanena va devena va marena va
brahmana va kenacidha punar loke saha dharmena. (ii)
ksinasravasya vata me pratijanata. ime asravah apariksinah,
yavad (iii) ye khalu punar maya antarayika dharma akhyatas tam
pratisevamano nalam antarayeti. (adspg ii 49) yavad (iv) ya me
pratipad akhyata aryo nairyanikyo nairvedhikyas, tat karasya
samyagdukhaksayaya tah pratisevamano na niriyat
samyagdukhaksayaya, yavad imani catvari vaisaradyani.

(10) katamas ca tathagatasya catasrah pratisamvidah? tadyatha
arthapratissamvid dharmapratissamvin niruktipratissamvit
pratibhanapratissamvit. tah punah katamah? artharambana
dharmarambana niruktyarambana pratibhanarambana.

(20) katame ca subhute [f. 280b] tathagatasya astadasavenika
buddhadharmah? (i) nasti tathagatasya skhalitam, (ii) nasti ravitam,
(iii) nasti musitasmrta, (v) nasty asamahitam ciuam, (iv) nasti
nanatvasamjña, (vi) nasty apratissamkhyayopeksa, (vii) nasti
cchandasya hanih, (viii) nasti viryasya hanih, (ix) nasti smrter
hanih, (x) nasti samadher hanih, (xi) nasti prajñaya hanir, (xii)
nasti vimukter hanir, nasti vimuktijñanadarsanasya hanih. (xiii)
sarvam kayakarma jñanapurvamgamam jñananuparivartti. (xiv)
sarvam vakkarma jñananapurvamgamam jñananuparivartti. (xv)
sarvam manaskarma jñanapurvamgamam jñananuparivartti. (xvi) atite
'dhvany apratihatam asangam jñanadarsanam pravartate. (xvii) anagate
'dhvany apratihatam asangam jñanadarsanam pravartate. (xviii)
pratyutpanne 'dhvany apratihatam asangam jñanadarsanam pravartate. ime
'stadasavenika buddhadharmah.

(c) katamani ca subhute tathagatasya dvatrmsan mahapurusalaksanam? (1) supratisthitapadah sa bhagavam. tatraidam supratisthitapadata. sarvavadbhyam padatalabhyam samam prthivim sprasati. tadyathapi nama samudgabhyam. sapi cabhyonnatavanamati. nimmaunnamati. (2) cakra ankapadatalah sa bhagavan. tatreyam cakrankapadatalata. padayor asya cakre jate sahasrare sanabhike sanemike sarvakaraparipurne. (3) mrdutarunahastapadatalah sa bhagavan. mrdv asya hastapadam yatha na anyesam. (4) dirgha angulikah sa bhagavan. tatreyam dirghangulikata. dirgham asya angulayo hastapade yatha na anyesam. (5) jalahastapada sa bhagavan. tatreyam jalahastapadata. hamsarajasyaiva asya sajalam hastapadam. (6) ayatanaparsni sa bhagavan. tatreyam ayatanaparsnita. ayate asya parsni atirekena yatha na anyesam. (7) ucchankhapada sa bhagavan. tatreyam ucchankhapadata. uccair asya jatau gulphau bhavatah. (8) aineyajamghah sa bhagavan. tratreyam aineyajamghata. anupurvasamudgate asya jamghe tadyathapi (adspg ii 50) nama aineyasya mrgarajasya. (9) prabhutarjusujatagatrah sa bhagavan. tatreyam prabhutarjusujatagatrata. akubjam abhagnam sujatam sarvakarai sapta aratnyucchrayena anurupavistaram asya gatram bhavati. (10) ajanubahu sa bhagavan. tatreyam ajanubahuta. sthito 'navanaman yada akanksati tada dvabhyam panitalabhyam ubhe janumandale paramrsati. samparamarsti: (11) kosahitavastiguhyah sa bhagavan. tatreyam kosahitavastiguhyata. tadyatha abhijatasya hastyajanesyasya asvajaneyasya va. (12) ekaikaloma sa bhagavan. tatreyam ekaikalomata. sarvaromakupesv ekaikam lomam jatam mrdv kundalakajatam. pradaksinavartam. (13) urdhvamgaloma sa bhagavan. tatreyam urdhvamgalomata. urdhvamukhany asya kesalomani jatani. nilani mrduni kundalakajatani pradaksinavartani. (14) slaksnasuksmacchavah sa bhagavan. tatreyam slaksnasuksmacchavita. na asya jalam va rajo va kaye slisyati. (15) suvarnavarna sa bhagavan. abhirupa prasadikah. tatreyam suvarnavarnacchavita. taya suvarnavarnataya kamcanapattasannikaso 'sya kayo 'tyartham bhrajate. (16) saptotsada sa bhagavan. tatreyam saptotsadata. adhastat padatalayor dvav utsadau jatav abhirupau prasadikau darsaniyav upacitamamsasonitena. dvayo panyo dvav utsadau jatav abhirupau prasadikau [f. 281a] darsaniyav upacitamamsasonitena. dvayor amsakutayor dvav utsadau jatav abhirupau prasadikau darsaniyav upacitamamsasonitena. prstato grivayam eka utsado jato 'bhirupah prasadiko darsaniya upacitatvanmamsasonitena. (17) simhapurvardhakayah sa bhagavan. tatreyam simhapurvardhakayata. simhasyaiva asya mrgarajasya vistirnah purvordhakayo bhavati. (18) samvrttaskandha sa bhagavan. tatreyam samvrttaskandhata. pinac asya sarvatah upacitau skandhau brhavatah. (19) citantaramsas sa bhagavan. tatreyam citantaramsata. uro vistaropacayac cito 'sya bhavanty antaramsah. (20) nyagrodhaparimandala sa bhagavan.

tatreyam nyagrodhaparimandalata. yavad asya arohas tavat parinaha
yavat parinahas tavad aroha. (21) simhahanus sa bhagavan. tatreyam
simhahanuta. simhasyaiva asya vrttau hanu bhavatah. (22)
catvarimsaddantah sa bhagavan. tatreyam catvarimsaddantata.
adhastad asya vimsatir danta uparista(vimsati. (23) aviraladanta
sa bhagavan. tatreyam aviraladantata. sahita asya danta bhavanti. (24)
samadanta sa bhagavan. tatreyam samadantata. anunnata avanata asya danta
bhavanti. (25) sukladanta sa bhagavan. tatreyam sukladantata. (adspg ii
51) jyotismanto 'sya danta bhavanti. (26) rasarasagrataharas sa
bhagavan. tatreyam rasarasagraharata. rijyo 'sya kanthe rasaharinyo
jata bhavanty, jihva avakra. avivarnas, tabhiih
supratisthitabhiih sirabhiih kayo 'tyartham sobhate. (27)
prabhutajihva sa bhagavan. tatreyam prabhutajihvata. yada akamksati
jihvayobhe karne srotasi paramrsati samparamarsti: ubhe
caksuh srotasi sarvankakesaparyantam mukhamandalam jihvaya
acchadayati. (28) brahmasvarah sa bhagavan. tatreyam brahmasvarata. yad
asya ke? sahasryam parsado svaro yatha abhyantare srutyate, manojñas
ca te kalavinka bhavanti. (29) abhinilanetra sa bhagavan. tatreyam
abhinilanetrata. yad asya netrayor nilam eva tat suvisuddham. yad
avadatam avadatam eva tat suvisuddham bhavati. (30) gopakma sa
bhagavan. tatreyam gopakmata. maharsabhasya iva asya
aksipaksmanti bhavanti. yany adhastat tany adhastad eva. yany
uparistat tany uparistad eva asamluditani. (31) urnantarabhruka
sa bhagavan. tatreyam urnantarabhrukata. urna bhagavanto bhruvor
antare jata avadata mrdus tulasannibha asprsta bhruvo 'ntare
pradaksinakundalavarta. (32) usnisasirsa sa bhagavan.
tatreyam usnisasirsata: vrttam asya sirsam bhavaty
usnisaya suparinathataya atyartham sobhate.

imani tasya bhagavato dvatrmsan mahapurusalaksanani, tais
trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum avabhasena spharati prakrtiprabhaya
akanksann asamkhyeyalokadhatun, tam tathagatah sattva
anukampaya vyamaprabhayam adhitisthati. na khalu punah
suryacandramasoh prabha prajñayeta. na masardhamasa na samvatsara
va prakrtena ca svarena trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum
vijñapayati. uttare ca yavad akamksati tavat svarena vijñapayati.

evam khalu subhute [f. 281b] bodhisattvo mahasattvah sattvan
dvabhyam danabhyam samgrhnati yaduta amisadanena ca
dharmadanena ca. ayam subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
ascaryadbhuto dharmah.

(ii) katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah priyavaditaya sattvan
samgrhnati? paramitabhiih. danaparamitaya silaparamitaya.
ksantiparamitaya viryaparamitaya dhyanaaramitaya.
prajñaparamitaya. abhiih sadbhi paramitabhir bodhisattvo
mahasattva priyavaditaya sattvan samgrhnati. tat kasya hetoh?
imasu paramitasu sarvakusaladharma samgrhita.

(iii) katham ca bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'rthakriyaya sattvan samgrhnati? abhir eva sadbhiih paramitabhiih dirgharatram sattvan samgrhita yaduta danena ca priyavaditaya arthakriyaya ca samanarthataya ca.

(d) sa sattvanam asitim anuvyañjananani desayati. katamani ca subhute asitir anuvyañjanani tathagatasya? tadyatha 1. tamranakhas ca buddha bhagavanto bhavanti, 2. snigdhapuspitanakhas ca buddha bhagavanto bhavanti, 3. tunganakhas ca buddha bhagavanto bhavanti, 4. vrttangulayas ca buddha bhagavanto bhavanti, 5. dirghangulayas ca bhavanti, 6. citangulayas ca bhavanti, 7. anupurvangulas ca, 8. gudhasiras ca bhavanti, 9. nirgranthisiras ca bhavanti, 10. gudhagulphas ca bhavanti, 11. avisamapadas ca bhavanti, 12. simhavikrantagaminas ca bhavanti, 13. nagavikrantagaminas ca bhavanti, 14. hamsavikrantagaminas ca bhavanti, 15. vrsavikrantagaminas ca bhavanti, 6. pradaksinagaminas ca bhavanti, 17. carugaminas ca bhavanti, 18. avakragaminas ca bhavanti, 19. vrttagaminas ca bhavanti, 20. mrstagatras ca bhavanti, 21. anupurvagatras ca bhavanti, 22. suparinatajatamandalas ca bhavanti, 23. paripurnavyañjanas ca bhavanti, 24. iryapathasampannas ca bhavanti, 25. asthanasampannas ca bhavanti, 26. samakramas ca bhavanti, 27. sucigatras ca bhavanti, 28. mrdugatras ca bhavanti, 29. visuddhagatras ca bhavanti, 30. avalokaniyas ca bhavanti, 31. na dirghamukhas cabhavanti, (adspg ii 53) 32. udaramukhas ca bhavanti, 33. bimbostas ca bhavanti, 34. paripurnamukhamandalas ca bhavanti, 35. gambhirayosas ca bhavanti, 36. gambhiranabhas ca bhavanti, 37. pradaksinavarttanabhas ca bhavanti, 38. sukumaragatras ca bhavanti, 39. adinagatras ca bhavanti, 40. utsadagatras ca bhavanti, 41. susamhatanas ca bhavanti, 42. suvibhaktapratyangas ca bhavanti, 43. paripurnahastapadas ca bhavanti, 44. vrttakuksayas ca bhavanti, 45. mrstakuksayas ca bhavanti, 46. abhagnakuksayas ca bhavanti, 47. cchadodaras ca bhavanti, 48. samantaprasadikas ca bhavanti, 49. sucisamacaras ca bhavanti, 50. vyapagatatilakas ca bhavanti, 51. tulasadsasukumarapanayas ca bhavanti, 52. gambhirapanilekhas ca bhavanti, 53. ayatapanilekhas ca bhavanti, 54. acchinnapanilekhas ca bhavanti, 55. raktapanilekhas ca bhavanti, 56. prasannavadanas ca bhavanti, 57. candramukhas ca bhavanti, 58. tanujihvas ca bhavanti, 59. tamrajihvas ca bhavanti, 60. sarvakaraparipurnasvaras ca bhavanti, 61. madhuravalgusvaras ca bhavanti, 62. vrttadamstras ca bhavanti, 63. tiksnadamstras ca bhavanti, 64. sukladamstras ca bhavanti, 65. tunganasas ca bhavanti, 66. visalanayanas ca bhavanti, 67. amjitapaksmas ca bhavanti, 68. ayatabhruvas ca bhavanti, [f. 282a] 69. slaksnabhruvas ca bhavanti, 70. samasnigdhalomabhruvas ca bhavanti, 7. pinayatasamakarnas ca bhavanti, 72. suparinatalalatas ca bhavanti, 73. prthulalatas ca bhavanti, 74. suparipurnottamanga ca bhavanti sacet khalu punar devamusyas caksusa pasyanti. sarvam samam pasyanti. na catimanyamana avavadanti. anuparicaisam svaram

smarati. bahirdha niscarati 75. samantavyamaprabhaya ca avabhasita bhavanti. 76. suksmardusnigdhakesas ca bhavanti, 77-78. asamluditasitasamrajitavavrita kesas ca bhavanti, 79-80. surabhisrisvastikakesas ca buddha bhagavanto bhavanti. ebhi subhute asity anuvyañjanais tathagatasya kayah samanvagato chavati.

(viii 5,3) (e) punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran bodhisattvan evam avadati. eta yuyam kulaputra aksarabhiniharakusala bhavatah. ekaksare kusala bhavatah. dvayor aksarayor yavad dvacatvarimsaty aksaresu kusala bhavata. ekaksarena sarvam vyapagatam anugacchata. dvitiyena aksarena sarvam vyapagatam anugacchatah. yavad dvacatvarimsataksarai. sarvam vyapagatam anugacchatah, ekasminn aksare dvacatvarimsatam aksarany (adspg ii 54) antargatani bhavayatah, dvacatvarimsaty aksaresv ekaksaram antargatam bhavayatah, sa khalu punar subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo dvacatvarimsaty aksaresu kusalo bhavati. dvacatvarimsaty aksarany ekasminn aksare kusalo bhavayitum. ekasminn aksare dvacatvarimsatam aksarani kusalo bhavayitum. aksarabhiniharakausalam bhavayitva aksarabhiniharakusalo bhavati. tadyathapi nama subhute tathagato 'rhan samyak sambuddho dharmakusalo 'ksarakusalah, sa dharmakusala aksarakusalas ca dharman desayati. aksarair anaksaram dharman desayati. na ca aksara akaranirmukta subhute sa dharmah.

atha khalv ayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavann atyantataya sattvo nopalabhyate. dharmas ca nopalabhyante. dharmasvabhavas ca nopalabhyate. atyanta anavaragrasunyatam upadaya. katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran dhyānaparamitayam viryaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam silaparamitayam danaparamitayam carams catursu dhyanesu carams catursv apramanesu catasrsv arupyasamapattisu. saptavimsatibodhipaksyesu dharmesu caran caturdasasu sunyatasu sunyatayam samadhau carann animitte samadhav apranihite samadhau carann astasu vimoksesu navasv anupurvasamapattisu dasasu tathagatabalesu catursu vaisaradyesu catasrsu pratisamvitsu astadasasv avenikesu buddha dharmesu dvatrimsatimahapurusalaksanesv asityam anuvyañjanesu caran. satsv abhijñasu vipakiyasu sthitva sattvanan dharman desayati. na ca tatra sattvam upalabhate na sattvaprajñaptim. sattvanupalabdhyā ca rupanupalabdhir, yavad vijñānanupalabdhih yavat satparamitanupalabdhih yavad asityam anuvyañjananupalabdhih astadasavenikabuddhadharma anupalabdhih, na ca sattvanupalabdhou sattvaprajñaptir prajñāyate na yavad asitir anuvyañjanani na astadasavenika buddhadharmah prajñāyante. katham etad bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam [f. 282b] caran sattvanan dharman desayati? mahaiva (adspg ii 55) sa bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah asatsu dharmesu sattvan samadapayati. viparyase

niyojayati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran bodhisattvam eva tavan nopalabhate prag eva bodhipaksyan dharman.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat tatha yatha vadasi, sattvanupalabdhitha adhyatmasunyata veditavya. bahirdhasunyata veditavya adhyatmabahirdhasunyata veditavya sunyatasunyata veditavya mahasunyata veditavya paramarthasunyata veditavya. samskratasunyata veditavya asamskratasunyata veditavya atyantasyunyata veditavya. anavaragrasunyata veditavya. avakarasyunyata veditavya. prakrtisunyata veditavya. svalaksanasunyata veditavya sarvadharmasunyata veditavya anupalambhasunyata veditavya: abhavasunyata veditavya svabhavasunyata veditavya: abhavasvabhavasunyata veditavya. skandhasunyata veditavya. dhatusunyata veditavya. ayatanasunyata veditavya. atyantasyunyata veditavya pratityasamutpadasunyata veditavya. atmasunyata veditavya sattvasunyata veditavya. jivasunyata veditavya jantusunyata veditavya. manujasunyata posasunyata pudgalasunyata karakakarapaka-utthapakasamutthapakavedakavedayitrijanakapasyakasunya ta veditavya dhyanasunyata veditavya apramanasunyata arupyasamapattisunyata: smrtiyupasthanasunyata yavat saptatrmsanbodhipaksyadharmasunyata sunyatasunyata animittapranihitasunyata veditavya. astavimoksasunyata navanupurvasamapattisunyata. dasatathagatabalasunyata. caturvaisaradyasunyata catuhpratisamvicchunyata. mahamaitrimahakarunasunyata veditavya. astadasavenikabuddhadharmasunyata veditavya. srotaapattiphalasunyata yavad arhasunyata pratyekabodhisunyata margakarajñatasunyata bodhisunyata buddhaksetrasunyata veditavya. bodhisattvah punah subhute prajñāparamitayam carann ime sarvadharmasunya iti drstva viparyasagatanam sattvanam dharman desayati. tatha ca desayati yatha svapi sunyatasu na vartate. sa evam pasyan sarvadharmam anavarānato jñātvā na kamscid dharmam vikopayati. na dvidhikaroti, yathabhutam ca desayati. tadyathapi nama tathagata nirmītaḥ anekāni nirmītakoti nirmāya kamscid danaparamitayam niyojayati. kamscid chilaparamitayam kamsci ksantiparamitayam kamscid viryaparamitayam kamscit samadhiparamitayam. (adspg ii 56) kamscit prajñāparamitayam niyojayati. kamscid catursu dhyānesu. kamscid catursv aprāmanesu. kamscid catasrsv arupyasamapattisu kamscid catursu smrtiyupasthanesu. kamscid yavat saptatrmsati bodhipaksyesu dharmesu niyojayati. kamscid yavat sarvakarajñatayam niyojayati. kamscit srotaapattiphale niyojayati. kamscid yavad bodhau niyojayati. tat kim manyase subhute api nu tena nirmītena kasyacid dharmasya prabhedah krtah?

aha: no hidam bhavan.

bhagavan aha: tad anena te subhute paryayenaivam veditavyam, yatha bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran sattvanan dharman desayati. tams ca yathabhutam pratisthapayati. viparyasebhyah parimocayaty abaddhamuktayogena. tat kasya hetoh? [f. 283a] tatha hi subhute rupam abaddham amuktam, vedana samjñā samskara vijñānam abaddham amuktam, ya rupasya abaddhamuktata na tad rupam. ya vedanaya samjñāyah samskaranam vijñānasya abaddhamuktata na tad vijñānam yavat ya samskratasamskrtanam abaddhamuktata na te samskratasamskrta dharmah. tat kasya hetoh? atyantavisuddham hi rupam yavad atyantavisuddham vijñānam. yavat samskratasamskrta dharmā kartavya. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo prajñāparamitayam caran sattvanam dharman desayati. na ca sattvam upalabhate. anupalabdham sarvaddharmanam bodhisattvo mahasattvo sthitas tac ca asthanayogena. rupasunyataya asthanayogena. yavad vijñānasunyataya asthanayogena. yavat samskratasamskrtanam dharmanam sunyataya asthanayogena. na hi samskratasamskrta dharmah kvacit sthitah. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tesam svabhavo nopalabhyate. yatra pratisttheyuh, na hy abhavah abhave sthasyati. na svabhavah svabhave sthasyati. na parabhavah parabhave sthasyati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi te sarve nopalabhyante. ya ca sa anupalabdhīh sa na kvacit sthasyati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carann iman dharman prabhavayaty abhih sarvasunyatābhih, evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam (adspg ii 57) carann anaparadhi bhavati buddhanam bhagavatam bochisattvanam ca mahasattvanam pratyekabuddhanam ca sravakanam ca sarvesam ca aryanam. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi buddhais ca bhagavadbhir bodhisattvais ca mahasattvai pratyekabuddhais ca sravakais ca esaiva dharmata anubuddha. anubhūdhya sarvasattvanan dharman desayanti. tam te dharmanam dharmatam na vyativartante. tat kasya hetoh? na hi dharmata vyativartate. na tathata na bhutakotir vyativartate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi tesam svabhavo na samvidyate. yo vyativarteta.

atha khalv ayusman subhūtir bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavan dharmadhatur na vyativartate na tathata na bhutakotir vyativartate. kim punar bhagavann anyad rupam anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata anya bhutakotih yavad anyad vijñānam anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata anya bhutakotih yavad anye samskratasamskrta dharmā laukikalokottara sasravanasrava dharmah anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata anya bhutakotih?

bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute, na subhute anyo rupam anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata anya bhutakotih yavan nanyad vijñānam anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata anya bhutakotih yavan na anye sarvadharmā anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata anya bhutakotih.

aha: yadi bhagavan na anyad rupam anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata anya

bhutakotih yavan na anyad vijñanam anyo dharmadhatur anya tathata
anya bhutakotih yavan na anye sarvadharmā anyo dharmadhatur anya
tathata anya bhutakotih, tat katham bhagavan vyavasthanam bhavati.
krsnanam dharmanam krsno vipakah, naraka va
tiryagyonir va yamaloko va: suklanan dharmanam suklo vipakah,
devamanusyah, krsnasuklanan dharmanam krsnasuklo
vipakah, sukhaduhkha pratisamvedana. akrsnasuklanam
dharmanam akrsnasuklo vipakah, srotaapattiphalam
sakrdagamiphalam anagamiphalam arhattvam pratyekabodhih yavad
anuttara samyaksambodhih.

bhagavan aha: samvrtisatyam subhute pramanikrtya
phalavyavasthanam nirdisyate, na punah paramarthasatyena
phalavyavasthanam sakyam nirdestum. tat kasya hetoh? avikalpo hi
sa dharmah apravyaharo, (adspg ii 58) yaduta namasatyam rupasatyam
anutpada anirodhah asamklesah avyavadanam, iyam atyantasunyata.
anavaragrasunyata.

aha: yadi bhagavan samvrtisatyam upadaya phalavyavasthanam bhavati.
na paramarthasatyena. nanu bhagavam. sarvabalaprthagjananam
srotaapattiphalam bhavisyati. sakrdagamiphalam anagamiphalam
arahattvam. [f. 283b] pratyekabodhi samyaksambodhir bhavisyati?

bhagavan aha: kim punah subhute balaprthagjanah
samvrtisatyam va paramarthasatyam va prajananti. yadi
prajananti tesam api phalavyavasthanam bhavisyati.
srotaapattiphalam va sakrdagamiphalam va anagamiphalam va
arahattvam va pratyekabodhir va samyaksambodhir va. yah punah
subhute balaprthagjananam na margo na margavyavasthanam na
margabhavana, tat kuto balaprthagjananam phalavyavasthanam
bhavisyati? aryapudgalanam punar margas ca margabhavana ca. tasmad
aryapudgalanam phalavyavasthanam bhavisyati.

aha: kim punar bhagavan margabhavanaya phalapraptir bhavati. phalam
va prapyate?

bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute, na margabhavanaya phalapraptir
bhavati. phalam va prapyate. na punah subhute abhavitamargasya
phalapraptir na margena phalam prapsyate. evam hi subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran sattvanam
phalavyavasthanam karoti. na ca bhagacchedena samskrtadhator va
asamskrtadhator va phalavyavasthanam.

aha: yadi bhagavan na bhagacchedena samskrtadhator va
asamskrtadhator va phalavyavasthanam bhavati, na nirdestam punar
bhagavata, idam srotaapattiphalam trayanam samyojananam
prahanat, sakrdagamiphalam kamaragavyapadatanutvat,
anagamiphalam pañcanam adhobhagiyanam samyojananam
prahanat, arhattvam pañcanam urddhambhagiyanam (adspg ii 59)
samyojananam prahanat, pratyekabodhir yat kimcit samudayadharmā

sarvan tam nirodhadharmeti samyaksambodhih
sarvavasananusandhiprahanat. asya vayam bhagavan bhasitasya katham
artham ajaniyama, na samskrtanam va asamskrtanam va
dharmanam bhagacchedena phalavyavasthanam bhavati?

bhagavan aha: kim punah subhute srotaapattiphalam va
sakrdagamiphalam va anagamiphalam va arhattvam va pratyekabodhir
va anuttara samyaksambodhir va samskrtam etad utaho 'samskrtam'?

aha: asamskrtam etad bhagavan na samskrtam sugatah.

bhagavan aha: kim punah subhute asamskrtasya dharmasya bhagacchedo
'sti?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute yasmin samaye kulaputro va
kuladuhita va. samskrtasamskrtan dharman ekalaksanan
pratividhyati. yaduta alaksanan. api nu tasmin samaye kasyacid dharmasya
bhagacchedam karoti. samskrtam iti va asamskrtam iti va?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam caran sattvanam dharman desayat
abhagacchedatam upadaya. yaduta adhyatmasunyatam upadaya. yavat
svalaksanasunyatam upadaya. atmana ca na kvacid dharme
'bhinivisate. param ca na kvacid abhinivesayati. danaparamitayam va
silaparamitayam va ksantiparamitayam va viryaparamitayam
va dhyana paramitayam va prajñaparamitayam va, prathame va
dhyane yavac caturthe va dhyane. maitryam va karunayam va
muditayam va upeksayam va yavan
naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattau va smrtyupasthanesu va.
yavad aryastange marge. yavat sarvakarajñatayam va, so
'nabhinivisto na kvacit sajjate. tadyathapi nama tathagatanirmito
danam ca dadati na ca danaphale sajjate. na danaphalam pratyubhavaty
anyatra sarvasattvanam parinirvapanartham. yavat satsu
paramitasu yavat sasravanasravesu dharmesu laukikalokottaresu
samskrtasamskrtesu na kvacit tisthati. evam eva subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran sarvadharmesu
carati. na kvacid dharme tisthati na sajjate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy
asya dharmanam dharmalaksanam supratividdham.

// laksananuvyañjanaksarabhinirharanirdesaparamitaparivarttah.

73 //

parivarta 74.

atha khalv ayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavan
dharmanam dharmalaksanam supratividdham bhavati?

bhagavan aha: yatha subhute nirmitasya asamudacaro ragadvesamohesu

asamudacaro rupesv asamudacaro yavad vijñane. evam asamudacara [f. 284a] adhyatmikabahyesu dharmesu asamudacara anusayaparyutthanesu asamudacarah sasravanasravesu dharmesv asamudacara laukikalokottaresu samskratasamskrtesu asamudacaro marge asamudacaro phale. evam subhute dharmanam dharmanayah supratividdham bhavati.

aha: katham bhagavan nirmitasya margabhavana?

bhagavan aha: yam margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyate na vyavadayate va, naiva pañcagatike samsare drsyate.

aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'vastukan sarvadharman pratividhyati?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute, api nu tathagatanirmitasya kimcid vastv asti yad vastv agamya samklisyate va vyavadayate va, pañcagatike va samsare samdrsyeta?

aha: no hidam bhagavan, na bhagavams tathagatanirmitasya kimcid vastv asti yad vastv agamya samklisyeta va vyavadayeta va. pañcagatike va samsare samdrsyeta.

bhagavan aha: evam khalu subhute dharmanam dharmanayah supratividdho bhavati.

aha: kim punar bhagavam. sarvam rupam tathagatanirmitopamam. sarva vedanasamjñasamskara sarvam vijñanam tathagatanirmitopamam?

bhagavan aha: sarvam subhute rupam nirmitopamam sarva vedanasamjñasamskara sarvam vijñanam nirmitopamam.

aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya purusakaro bhavati, yadi sarvam rupam nirmitopamam yavat sarvam vijñanam nirmitopamam, nirmitasya bhagavan na rupam na vedana na samjña (adspg ii 61) na samskara na vijñanam. na samkleso na vyavadanam napi pañcagatikah samsaro yato sattvan parimucyeta.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute api nu bodhisattvena mahasattvena bodhisattvacarikam carata kascit sattva upalabhdo yan narakat parimocayet tiryagyoner va yamalokad va devebhyo va manusyebhyo va?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. na bodhisattvena mahasattvena kascit sattvo upalabdho yam traidhatukat parimocayet. tatha hy anena sarvadharma mayopama jñata drsta vidita. nirmitopama jñata drsta vidita.

aha: yadi bhagavan bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvadharma mayopama nirmitopamajñata drsta vidita. kasya punar arthaya bodhisattvo mahasattvah satsu paramitasu carati. catursu dhyanesu catursv

apramanesu catasrsv arupyasamapattisu pañcasv abhijñasu
saptatrimasatibodhipaksyesu dharmesu bodhimarge carati.
buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati. sattvams ca paripacayati?

bhagavan aha: yadi subhute sattva svayam eva nirmitopama sarvadharmāñ
janiyur, na bodhisattvo mahasattvah sattvanam arthaya asamkhyeyan
kalpan bodhisattvacarikam caret. yasmāt tarhi subhute sattva svayam eva
nirmitopaman sarvadharmān na jananti, tasmād bodhisattva mahasattvah
asamkhyeyan kalpan satsu paramitasu carati. sattvams ca
paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati.

subhutih aha: yadi bhagavan sarvadharmā svapnopamah pratirrutkopamah.
maricyupamah pratibhasopamah mayopama nirmitopamah. kva bhagavan.
sattvah pratisthita yato bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñāparamitayam carann uccalayati?

bhagavan aha: namanimittesu subhute sattvah pratisthitah
asatparikalpe tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran
namanimittad uccalayati.

aha: katamad bhagavan nama katamam nimittam?

bhagavan aha: agantukam etat subhute namadheyam prakṣiptam yaduta
nameti va nimittam iti va. krtrmam etan namadheyam yaduta nameti va
nimittam iti va. rupam iti va vedaneti va. samjñeti va samskarah
iti va. vijñanam iti va. stri va purusa iti va. daraka iti va
daraketi va. naraka iti va tairyagyonika iti va yamalaukika iti va.
deva iti va. manusya iti va. samskrta dharmā iti va asamskrta
dharmā iti va. srotaapatiphalam iti va. sakrdagamiphalam iti va.
anagamiphalam iti va. arhattvam iti va pratyekabodhim iti va. [f. 284b]
samyaksambodhir iti va. api tu khalu subhute prajñāptidharma sarvam tan
nama namarthena. namamatram idam sarvam samskrtam yatra
balaprthagjanah saktah, tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena samanvagato vivecayati.
parikalpasamutthitam sarvam etan nama, ma yuyam parikalpe
sajjadhvam. asati vastuni svabhavasunye, na hi sunyesu dharmesu
pandita abhinivisante, evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvanam dharmam
desayati. katamat subhute nimittam? dve ime subhute nimitte yatra
balaprthagjanah saktah, katame dve? yaduta rupanimittam ca
arupyanimittam ca. katamañ ca subhute rupanimittam? yat kimcit
subhute rupam audarikam va sukṣmam va hinam va pranitam
va yad atra ksanikesu dharmesu parikalpanaya grahanam eti. idam
ucyate rupanimittam. katamac ca subhute arupyanimittam? yat kimcid
arupinam dharmanam nimittagrahena parikalpya kleśo jayate, idam
ucyate arupyanimittam. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena tato nimittad vivecya
animitte dhatau nivesayati pratisthapayati, tatha uca nivesayati.
tatha pratisthapayati yatha na dvaye patati. idam nimittam idam

animittam iti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam (adspg ii 63) carann upayakausalena sattvan
nimittad vivecyā animitte dhatau pratisthapayati.

aha: yadi bhagavann iyat parama ete sarvadharmā yaduta
nānamittaparamah prajñāptimatrah parikalpasamutthitah, katham
bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann atmana
ca visesam adhigacchati. kusalesu dharmesu. param ca visesa
adhigame pratisthapayati kusalesu dharmesu. yaiḥ kusalaḥ dharmair
bhūmyabhumim paripurayati. sattvams ca trisu yaṇesu niyojayati.

bhagavan aha: sacet subhute vastv abhaviṣyan na avastu nimittam. nedam
subhute prajñāparamitayam caran bodhisattvo mahasattvo kusalesu
dharmesu visesam adhyagamisyān na param ca visesadhigame
niyojayisyat. yasmāt tarhy avastu nimittam na vastu, tasmāt subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran dhyānaparamitam
paripurayaty animittayogena viryaparamitam ksantiparamitam
silaparamitam danaparamitam paripurayaty animittayogena. catvari
dhyānāni paripurayaty animittayogena. catvāry aprāmanāni paripurayaty
animittayogena. catasra arūpyasamāpattin paripurayaty animittayogena.
catvari smṛtyupasthānāni paripurayaty animittayogena. yavad
āryastāngam mārgam paripurayaty animittayogena.
adhyatmasūnyatam paripurayaty animittayogena. bahirdḍhasūnyatam
paripurayaty animittayogena. adhyatmabahirdḍhasūnyatamparipurayaty
animittayogena. yavat svalakṣaṇasūnyatam paripurayaty
animittayogena. astau vimokṣān paripurayaty animittayogena.
navānupurvasamāpattin paripurayaty animittayogena. dasatathagatabalāni
paripurayaty animittayogena. yavad astadasāvenikān buddhadharmān
paripurayaty animittayogena. sa imān kusalan dharmān [f. 285a] paripuraya
parān ātrāiva kusalesu dharmesu niyojayaty animittayogena. sacet punaḥ
subhute dharmā nimittam abhaviṣyād antaso valagrakotīniksepamatram
api, nedam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam (adspg
ii 64) carann animittam asmṛtim amanasikāram dharmam abhisambhoṣyata.
sattvams ca tathatve pratyupasthapayisyati anasravesu dharmesu,
sarve hi subhute anasrava dharmā animittam asmṛtir amanasikārah.
evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran
sarvasattvanam artham karoty anasravair dharmair.

aha: yadi bhagavan sarvadharmā animittam asmṛtir amanasikārah, kuto
bhagavam. gānaṁ karisyāmi; ime sasrava dharmā ime anasrava
dharmā ime sadhāraṇā dharmā ime asadhāraṇā dharmā ime
sravakadharmā ime pratyekabuddhadharmā ime bodhisattvadharmā ime
buddhadharmā?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute anyad animittam anye
sravakadharmā?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute anyad animittam anye

pratyekabuddhadharmah anyad animittam anye bodhisattvadharma anyad animittam anye buddhadharmah?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: nanu subhute animittam eva srotaapattiphalam. sakrdagamiphalam. anagamiphalam arhattvam. pratyekabodhir bodhisattvadharma buddhadharmah?

aha: evam etad bhagavan evam etat sugata.

bhagavan aha: tad anena te subhute paryayenaivam veditavyam: yaduta animittam sarvadharmah. atra hi subhute siksamano bodhisattvo mahasattvah animittesu sarvadharmesu vivardhate kusalair dharmaih, yaduta sadbhih paramitabhis caturbhir dhyanaish caturbhir apramanais catasrbhir arupyasamapattibhih caturbhih smrtiyupasthanais caturbhih samyakprahanais caturbhir rddhipadaih pañcabhir indriyai. pañcabhir balaih. sadbhir anusmrtibhih. saptabhir bodhyangair. aryastangena margena: yavat sarvabuddhadharmaih. tat kasya hetoh? na hy anyatra siksityam bodhisattvena mahasattvena anyatra sunyata animitta apranihitesu dharmesu siksityam. tat kasya hetoh? atra hi trisu vimoksamukhesu sarvakusaladharmah antargatah. tatha hi svalaksanasunyam sunyatavimoksamukham. nimittapagama animittam vimoksamukham. anabhisamskaram apranihitam vimoksamukham. (adspg ii 65) sa iha trisu vimoksamukhesu siksamano bodhisattvo mahasattva pañcasu skandhesu siksate. dvadasasv ayatanesu siksate. astadasasu dhatusu siksate. catursv aryasatesu siksate. dvadasamgike pratityasamutpade siksate. adhyatmasunyatayam siksate. bahirdhhasunyatayam siksate. adhyatmabahirdhhasunyatayam siksate. yavad abhavasvabhavasunyatayam siksate. evam yavat satsu paramitasu siksate. catursu smrtiyupasthanesu siksate. yavad aryastamge marge siksate. dasasu tathagatabalesu siksate. catursu vaisaradyesu catasrusu pratisamvitsu mahamaitryam mahakarunayam astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesu siksate.

subhutih aha: yatha katham punar bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran pañcasu upadanaskandhesu siksate?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran rupam prajanati. yatha ca rupam utpadyate. yatha rupam nirudhyate. yatha rupasya tathata. katham rupam prajanati iti? atyantacchidratis ca atyantasusiratis ca. tadyathapi nama phenapinda asarakah evam rupam prajanati. katham ca [f. 285b] rupasya utpadam prajanati? na rupam kutascid agacchati napi rupam kvacid gacchati ity akutascid agamanatas ca akvacid gamanatas ca rupasya utpadam prajanati. yan na kutascid agatam na kvacid gatam, evam hi subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva rupasya utpadavyayam prajanati. katham ca rupasya tathatam

prajanati? na tathata utpadyate va nirudhyate va na agacchati na gacchati. na samklisyate na vyavadayate. ni hiyate na vardhate. evam tathatam prajanati. avitathata subhute tathata tasmāt tathataity ucyate. na sa vitatatha tena tathatety ucyate. evam rupasya tathatam prajanati. katham ca vedanam prajanati? katham vedanaya utpadam katham vedanaya vyayam katham vedanayams tathatam prajanati? tadyathapi nama udakabudbuda riktaka utpadyante ca nirudhyante ca. evam vedanam prajanati. na kutascid agacchati na kvacid gacchati. evam vedanaya utpadavyayam prajanati. katham ca vedanayas tathatam prajanati? avitathatathata. evam vedanayams tathatam prajanati. katham ca samjñam prajanati? tadyatha (adspg ii 66) maricikayam udakam atyantataya nopalabhyate. evam samjñam prajanati. na kutascid agacchati na kvacid gacchati. evam samjñaya utpadavyayam prajanati. katham ca samjñatathatam prajanati? yathaiva vedanatathata evam samjñatathatam prajanati. katham samskaranam prajanati tadyathapi nama kadalyah saram asarataya patra patram krtva nopalabhyate evam samskaranam prajanati. katham samskaranam utpadavyayam prajanati? akutascid agamanataya akvacid gamanataya samskaranam utpadavyayam prajanati. katham ca samskaranam tathatam prajanati? vedanatathataya samskaratathatam prajanati. katham vijñanam prajanati? tadyathapi nama mayakaranimittas caturango balakaya. evam vijñanam prajanati. na kutascid agacchati na kvacid gacchati. evam vijñanasya utpadavyayam prajanati. katham vijñanasya tathatam prajanati? vedanatathataya vijñanatathatam prajanati. katham ca dhatun prajanati? caksurdhatuḥ caksurdhatuḥsvabhavena sunyam. rupadhatur rupadhaturḥsvabhavena sunyam. caksuvijñanadhatur caksuvijñanadhaturḥsvabhavena sunyam. evam yavan manodhatur dharmadhatur manovijñanadhatur kartavyah. katham ca ayatanani prajanati? adhyatmika dharmo adhyatmikair dharmāḥ sunyah, bahya dharmāḥ bahyair dharmāḥ sunyah. evam ayatanani prajanati. katham ca aryasatyam prajanati duḥkham prajanati. satyam prajanati. aryasatyam prajanati. dvayatavinirmuktam aryasatyam advayam hi ariyam satyam iti prajanati. evam samudayam nirodham nirodhagamini pratipadam aryasatyam prajanati. katham duḥkhatathatam prajanati? tathatāiva duḥkhasya tathateti prajanati. evam samudayasya nirodhasya margasya. tathatam prajanati. katham ca pratityasamutpadam prajanati? anutpadato pratityasamutpadam prajanati. evam anirodhato 'nucchedato 'sasvatato 'nekarthato 'nanarthato 'nagamato na nirgamataḥ prapañcoparamataḥ sivaḥ pratityasamutpadam prajanati. evam pratityasamutpadam prajanati.

atha khalv ayusman subhutiḥ bhagavantam etad avocāt: yadi bhagavaḥ bodhisattvo mahasattvaḥ prajñāparamitayā carann ime parasparabhinnā (adspg ii 67) dharmāḥ evam prajanati. nanu bhagavaḥ dharmadhatur vikopito bhavati?

bhagavaḥ aha: vikopita subhute syad yadi dharmadhaturvinirmuktaḥ

+anyah? kascid dharmah syad. na subhute dharmadhatuvinirmukto 'nyah kascid dharmā upalabhyate. yady upalabhyeta syad dharmadhator vikopana. tat kasya hetoh? na hi subhute tathagatena va bodhisattvena va. pratyekabuddhena va tathagatasravakena va dharmā [f. 286a] dhaturvinirmukto 'nyah kascid dharmā upalabdhah. anupalabhya na prajñāpayati. dharmadhaturvinirmukto 'nyah kascid dharmā upalabhyata iti. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam carata dharmadhatau siksitavyam.

subhutih aha: dharmadhatau bhagavāmc chikṣamanena bodhisattvena mahasattvena kvacic chikṣitam bhavati?

bhagavan aha: dharmadhatau subhute siksamanena bodhisattvena mahasattvena sarvadharmesu siksitam bhavati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi subhute sarvadharmā dharmadhatau.

aha: kena karanena bhagavān sarvadharmā dharmadhatau?

bhagavan aha: tatha hi subhute utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthita eva dharmanam dharmadhatur abhedayogena. yaduta samskr̥tadhatur asamskr̥tadhatur ca dharmadhatau. evam yavat sarvadharmesu kartavyam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam siksamanena dharmadhatau siksitam bhavati.

aha: yadi bhagavan sarvadharmā dharmadhatau, katham punar bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam?

samādhiparamitayam viryaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam silaparamitayam danaparamitayam siksitavyam? katham bodhisattvena mahasattvena prathamē dhyāne siksitavyam? katham dvitiyē tritiyē caturthē dhyāne siksitavyam? katham maitryam karunayam muditayam upekṣayam akāsananyāyatane yavan nāivasamjñānasamjñāyatane siksitavyam? katham catursu smṛtyupasthānesu yavad āryastānge marge siksitavyam? katham (adspg ii 68) sunyatanimittapranīhitesu siksitavyam? katham astādasāsu vimokṣesu navasv anupurvasamapattisu siksitavyam? katham dasāsu tathagatābalesu catursu vaiśarādyesu catasṛsu pratisamvitsū mahāmaitryam mahākārunyam mahāmuditayam mahōpekṣayam astādasasv avēnikesu buddhadharmesu siksitavyam? katham pañcabhijñāsu siksitavyam? katham dvatṛṣṣadmahāpurusalakṣanapariniṣpattāu siksitavyam? katham asity anuvyāñjanapariniṣpattāu siksitavyam? katham ksatriyamahasalakuḥpapattāu brahmanamahasalakuḥpapattāu grhapatimahasalakuḥpapattāu siksitavyam? katham caturmaharājāyikanam devānam upapattāu trayāstrimsānam yamanam tusitānam nirmānaratinam parānirmītavasavartinam brahmākāyikanam abhasvarānam subhākṛtsnanam vrhanam parittavrhanam vrhatphalanam devānam upapattāu siksitavyam?

katham asamjñīsattvopapattau suddhavasadevanikayopapattau
siksitavyam katham prathame cittotpade siksitavyam. katham
dvitiye tritiye caturthe pañcame saste saptame asthame navame
dasame cittotpade siksitavyam. katham sravakabhūmau
pratyekabuddhabhūmau bodhisattvaniyame siksitavyam? katham
sattvapariṣṭe buddhakṣetrapariśuddhau
sarvadharaṇīmukhasamādhimukhesu siksitavyam? katham pratibhane
siksitavyam? katham bodhimarge siksitavyam yatra siksamanena
sarvadharmāḥ sarvakarair jñātavyāḥ? yadi bhagavan dharmadhātav ime
vikalpa na santi, mahaiva bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo viparyāse caret.
aprapañcyam prapañcayet. tat kasya hetoh? na hi bhagavan dharmadhātav
ime vikalpāḥ. na hi dharmadhātur rūpam na vedana na samjñā na
samskāra na dharmadhātur vijñānam. nanyatra rūpad dharmadhātur
nanyatra vedanāya samjñāyāḥ samskārebhyo nanyatra vijñānad
dharmadhātur. rūpam eva dharmadhātur dharmadhātur eva rūpam. yavad
vijñānam eva dharmadhātur dharmadhātur eva vijñānam. evam sarvadharmā
jñātavyāḥ.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat, tatha yatha vadasi. rūpam eva
dharmadhātur [f. 286b] dharmadhātur eva rūpam.

vedanasamjñāsamskāravijñānam eva dharmadhātur dharmadhātur eva
vijñānam. yadi punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvāḥ
prañāpāramitayāḥ (adspg ii 69) caran kamcid dharmam
dharmadhātuvinirmuktam paśyen na anuttarasyai samyaksambodhayam
pratisthita. yasmāt sarvadharmā dharmadhātus tasmād bodhisattvo
mahasattvāḥ prañāpāramitayāḥ caran sarvadharmāḥ dharmadhātur iti
jñātva anamakāni sarvadharmāḥ namasamketena desayati. idam rūpam
ity iyam vedana iti iyam samjñā iti ime samskāra iti idam
vijñānam iti. yavad iyam bodhir iti.

(viii 5,4) tadyathapi nama subhute dakso mayakaro mayakarantevasi
va yat kimcid eva dravyajātam adhisthaya vividham rūpagatam
sandarsayet. yaduta hastivigraham va asvavigraham va
balivardavigraham va purusastridarakadarikavigraham va.
udyanavimanapovana(?) aramaramaniyakāni. puskaraniramaniyakāni
va vanaramaniyakāni va, yatra vividhas
taranopastarāpratyastaranāni. puspamalyagunam va
khadaniyabhojanīyāni va darsayed, gitavaditena va janam ramayet.
danam va dadamc chilam va raksan ksantya va sampadayan
viryam va arabhamanah samadhir va vikrinun prañāḥ va
bhavayan. sa tatraibhir akarair janam ramayet, ksatriyamahasalakulāni
va darsayet brahmanamahasalakulāni va grhapatimahasalakulāni va
darsayet. caturmaharajakayikan va devan va darsayet, sumerum va
darsayet, trayastrimsan va yaman va tusitan va nirmanaratim
va paranirmitavasavartino va devan yavan
nāivasamjñānasamjñāyatanopagatva devan darsayed, arupina
srotaapannam va sakrdagamino va anagamino va arhanto va
pratyekabuddhan va. ye 'pi te bodhisattva mahasattvāḥ

prathamacittotpadam upadaya danaparamitayam caranti.
 silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam
 dhyanaaramitayam prajñaparamitayam caranti. prathamayam
 bhūmau caranti. yavad dasamyam mahabhūmau caranti. bodhisattvanyamam
 avakramanty abhijñam abhinirharanti. tabhir abhijñabhir vikridanti
 sattvams (adspg ii 70) ca paripacayanti. buddhaksetram ca
 parisodhayanti. dhyana vimokṣasamadhisamapattibhir vikridanti.
 angapratyangani va parityajanti. duṣkaracaryan va caranti.
 tathagatabalāni va nispadayanti. vaisaradyani va pratisamvido va
 mahamaitrim mahakarunam va tan api darsayet.
 sarvaṅgapratyāṅgaparipurnam buddhavigraham va adarsayet. tatra
 balajatiya sattva evam janiyuh: aho yavat susiksito 'yam
 manusyah katham sobhanam karoti. yad imam janam evam ramayaty
 evam vividhani ca rupany adarsayati. yavad buddhavigraham va. ye
 khalu punas tatra manusya bhavanti pandita vyakta medhavinah
 tadrupaya mimamsaya samanvagata tesam evam bhavaty. ascaryam
 idam adbhutadharmo na catra kascid dharma upalabhyate. ayam ca manusya
 imam janatam evam asadbhir dharmair ramayati. tam ca sattvasamjñān
 nopalabhate. adravye vāteme sattva dravyasamjñīna iti. evam eva subhute
 bodhisattvo mahasattvo na kascid dharman dharmadhatuvinirmuktam pasyati.
 prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena na ca sattvam upalabhate na
 sattvaprajñaptim.

(viii 5,5). sa atmana ca danam dadati param ca dane samadapayati.
 danasya ca varnam bhasate. ye 'py anye sattva danam dadanti
 tesam ca varnavadi bhavati samanujñāh. atmana ca silam
 raksati. param ca sile samadapayati. silasya ca varnam bhasate
 ye 'py anye silam raksanti. tesam ca varnavadi [f. 287a] bhavati
 samanujñāh. evam atmana ca ksantim bhavayanti. param ca
 ksantau samadapayati. ksantes ca varnam bhasate. ye 'py anye
 ksantim bhavayanti tesam ca varnavadi bhavati samanujñāh.
 atmana ca viryam arabhate. param ca virye samadapayati. viryasya ca
 varnam bhasate. ye 'py anye viryam arabhante tesam ca
 varnavadi bhavati samanujñāh. atmana ca samadhim samapadyante.
 param ca samadhau samadapayati. samadhes ca varnam bhasate ye 'py
 anye samadhim samapadyante tesam ca varnavadi bhavati
 samanujñāh. atmana ca prajñāni bhavayati. param ca prajñāyam
 samadapayati prajñāyas ca varnam bhasate. ye 'py anye prajñān
 bhavayanti. tesam ca varnavadi bhavati: samanujñāh.

(viii 5,6) atmana ca dasakusalan karmapathan samadaya vartante param
 ca dasasu kusalesu karmapathesu samadapayati. dasanam ca
 kusalanam karmapath anam ca varnam bhasate. ye 'py anye
 (adspg ii 71) sattva dasakusalan karmapathan samadaya vartante
 tesam ca varnavadi bhavati samanujñāh. atmana ca
 astangasamanvagatam posadham upavasanti. param ca
 astangasamanvagatam posadhe samadapayati:
 astangasamanvagatasya ca posadhasya varnam bhasate. ye ca anye

sattva astangasamamanvagatam posadham upavasanti. tesam ca varnavadi bhavati samanujñah. atamana ca pañcasiksapadani samadaya vartante. param ca pañcasu siksapadesu samadapayanti. pañcanam ca siksapadanam varnam bhasate. ye ca anye sattva pañcasiksapadani samadaya vartante tesamca varnavadi bhavati samanujñah. evam atmana ca prathamam dhyanam samapadyate yava caturtham maitrim karunam muditam upeksam akasanantyayatanasamapattim yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattim. atmana ca smrtiyupasthanani bhavayati. yavad aryastamgam margam trini vimoksamukhani astau vimoksan navanupurvasamapattir dasatathagatabalani. catvari vaisaradyani catasrah pratisamvido mahamaitrim mahakarunam astadasavenikan buddhadharman asitim anuvyañjanani bhavayati. param ca asityam anuvyañjanesu samadapayati. asitir anuvyañjananam varnam bhasate ye 'py anye sattva asitim anuvyañjanani bhavayanti. tesam ca varnavadi bhavati samanujñah.

(viii 5,7) yadi subhute dharmadhatur yatha purvam tatha pascata madhye nabhavisyat. na bodhisattvo mahasattva upayakausalena sattvanam dharmadhatur sucayati. sattvams ca paripacayisyati. yasmata tarhi subhute dharmadhatur yatha purvam tatha pascata madhye, tasmad bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvanam dharmadhatur sucayati. sattvanam arthaya bodhisattvacarikam carati. sattvams ca paripacayati.

// sarvadharmasamatani rdesaparivarttah. // 74 //

parivarta 75. akopyanirdesa

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavann atyantataya sattvo nopalabhyate, na sattvaprajñaptih, kasya arthaya bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitam bhavayati?

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat: bhutakotim subhute pramanikrtya bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carati. yadi subhute anya bhutakotir bhaved anya sattvakotir (adspg ii 72) na bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caret. yasmata tarhi subhute na anya bhutakotir anya sattvakotis, tasmad bodhisattvo mahasattva sattvanam arthe prajñaparamitayam carati. prajñaparamitayam subhute caran bodhisattvo mahasattvo bhutakotyavikopanataya sattvan bhutakotyam pratisthapayati.

aha: yadi bhagavan bhutakotih sattvakotis, tat kim bhutakotir bhutakotyam pratisthapayati? [f. 287b] yadi bhagavam bhutakotir bhutakotyam pratisthet, tatha svabhavah svabhava pratisthati. na ca bhagavam svabhava svabhava pratisthati. katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caran sattvan bhutakotyam pratisthapayati?

bhagavan aha: na subhute bhutakotir bhutakotyam pratisthate.
na svabhava svabhave pratisthate. api tu khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvakotir
bhutakotyam pratisthapayati. na ca anya bhutakotir anya
sattvakotir, iti hi sattvakotis ca bhutakotis ca advayam etad
advaidhikaram.

aha: katamad bhagavan bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam upayakausalam
yena upayakausalena samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñāparamitayam caran sattvan bhutakotyam pratisthapayati
na ca bhutakotim vikopayati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam
caran prathamacittotpadam upadaya sattvan dane pratisthapayati. dane
pratisthapyā tasya danasya purvantaparantamadyam acaste.
yathaiva tad danam purvantatah sunyam aparantatah. sunyam
madhayatah sunyam, tathaiva danaphalam api sunyam. danapatir api
sunyah. pratigrahako 'pi sunyah. evam kulaputra: sarva ete 'rtha
bhutakotyam na samvidyante. ma ca anyad danam mamsyase 'nyad
danaphalam ma ca anyad danapatim mamsyase 'nyam pratigrahakam.
yada tvam kulaputra na anyad danam mamsyase 'nyad danaphalam.
nanyad (adspg ii 73) danapatim mamsyase 'nyam pratigrahakam. tada
tavedam danam amrtam bhavisyaty amrtaphalaparyavasanaṃ. anena ca
danena ma rupam parigrahir ma vedanam samjñam ma samskaran
ma vijñanam parigrahi. tat kasya hetor? yatha hy etad danam
sunyam danena. asya phalam sunyam phalena. danapatir api sunyo
danapatina. pratigrahako 'pi sunya pratigrahakena, na sunyatayam
danam upalabhyate. na danaphalam na danapatir na pratigrahakah
upalabhyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy atyantataya ete dharma svabhavena
sunya. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvan sile
pratisthapayati. ehi tvam kulaputra pranatipatam prahaya
pranatipatat prativirama. yavat mithyadrstim prahaya:
mithyadrstim prativirama. naisam kulaputra dharmanamkascit
svabhavaḥ samvidyate: yatha te parikalpitah, hanta tavat kulaputra
vyupaparikasva: katama esa dharmah praninam ayam jivitan
vyaparopayisyasi. yena va vyaparopayisyasi. yavan mithyadrste
kartavyam. anena ca subhute upayakausalena samanvagato bodhisattvo
mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran sattvan paripacayati. sa tasya
danasya ca silasya ca phalam acaste. tad api danaphalam ca
silaphalam ca svabhavena sunyam. tatah sa kulaputro danasya ca
silasya ca phalam sunyam iti viditva tatra na abhinivisate.
anabhinivisamana aviksepam utpadya prajñam utpadayati. yaya prajñaya
sarva anusayaparyutthanani cchitva anupadhisese nirvanadhatau
parinirvati. lokavyavaharena na punah paramarthena, tat kasya hetoh?
na hi sunyatayam kascid dharma upalabhyate. yah parinirvayad va
parinirvapito va. api tu khalu tad eva asya parinirvanam yaduta [f.
288a] atyantasunyata. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah

parasattvan parapudgalan ksubhitan vyapannacittan drstva evam
avavadaty evam anusasti. ehi tvam kulaputra ksantya sampadaya
ksantiñ ca bhavaya (adspg ii 74) adhivasanajatiyo bhava, yo va
vyapadyate. yena va vyapadyase. yatra va vyapadyase: sarva ete dharmah
praktisunya, hanta tavat kulaputra vyupapariksva ko 'tra vyapadyate.
kasmim vyapadye. kena va vyapadye: sarva ete dharmah praktisunya.
ya ca praktisunyata na sa jatu na sunyata, sa na tathagataih
krta na pratyekabuddhair na sravakair na bodhisattvair na devair na
nagair na yaksair na gandharvair na kinnarair na mahoragair na
caturmaharajakayikair devair yavan na paranirmitavasavartibhih na
brahmabhir yavan na subhakrtsnair na suddhavasair yavan na
nainvasamjñanasamjñayatanopagair devaih. tad hanta tavat kulaputra
vyupapapariksva ko 'tra vyapadyate kasya va vyapadye. kena va
vyapadye: sarva ete dharmah praktisunyah. na hi sunyata kasyacid
antike vyapadyate. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caram sattvan upayakausalena
praktisunyatayam niyojayaty. api hetav api phale.
praktisunyatayam niyojayann anupurvena anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau samharsayati samadapayati nivesayati.
pratisthapayati. tat punar lokavyavaharena na punah paramarthena.
tat kasya hetoh? na hi praktisunyatayam kascid asti yah prapnuyad
yena va prapnuyad yad va prapnuyat. iyam subhute bhutakotih
praktisunyata yatra bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam
carati. sattvanam krte, na ca tatra sattvam upalabhate na
sattvaprajñāptim. tat kasya hetoh? sattvavivikta hi sarvadharmah.
punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam
carann upayakausalena sattvam hinaviryam kusidan drstva evam
kayike caitasike virye samadapayati. na hi kulaputra:
praktisunyatayam kasyacid dharmasya samsidana vidyate. yatra
samsided yena va samsided yo va samsidet, sarva ete dharmah
praktisunyataya na vyativartante. hantedanim kayikam caitasikam
ca viryam samjanayya kausidyam utsrjya kusalesu dharmesu
prayujyasva: yadi va dane yadi va sile yadi va ksantau yadi va
virye. yadi va dhyane yadi va prajñāyam. yadi va
dhyānavimokśasamadhisamapattisu yadi va smṛtyupasthanesu yadi va
yavad aryastange marge (adspg ii 75) yadi va sunyatayam yadi
va animitte yadi va aprānihite: yadi va sarvabuddhadharmesu: sarvan
etan kulaputra dharman anavarānan preksasva sunyataya, na hy
anavarānesu dharmesu kasyacid dharmasya samsidana samvidyate.
evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam
carann upayakausalena praktisunyatayam sattvam samadapayati.
nivesayati. pratisthapayati. tatha punah pratisthapayati. yatra
dvayan na vidyate. tat kasya hetoh? advaya hi praktisunyata
advaidhikara, na hy advayo dharmah na kvacit samsidati. punar aparam
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam carann
praktisunyataya virye sattvan avavadaty anusasti. ehi tvam
kulaputra viryam arabhasva yadi va dane yadi va sile yadi va

ksantau. yadi va virye yadi va dhyane yadi va prajñe. yadi va smrtiyupasthanesu yadi va yavad aryastange marge. yadi va astasu vimoksesu yadi va navasv anupurvasamapattisu. yadi va dasasu tathagatabalesu yadi va catursu vaisaradyesu. yadi va catarstu pratisamvitsu yadi va mahamaitryam yadi va mahakarunayam yadi va astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesu, ma caitan dharman dvayato manasikarsir ma advayata, tat kasya hetoh? [f. 288b] praktisunyataite dharmah, na ca praktisunyata dvayato manasikartavya na advayatah. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena bodhisattvacarikam caram sattvam paripacayati. sattvam paripacya anupurvena srotaapattiphale pratisthapayati. sakrdagamiphale anagamiphale arhattve pratyekabodhau yavad anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau pratisthapayati. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajnaparamitayam carann upayakausalena viksiptacittan sattvan evam avavadati. evam anusasti, ehi tvam kulaputra samadhim bhavaya, ma viksepasamjñi ma samadhisamjñi bhuh. tat kasya hetoh? praktisunyataite dharma, na ca praktisunyatayam kascid dharma upalabhyate yo viksiptyate ekagri bhavati va. sa tvam atra samadhau sthitva yad yad eva kusalamulam karisyasi kayena va. vaca va manasa va. yadi va danam dasyasi. yadi va silam raksasyasi. yadi va ksantya sampadayisyasi. yadi va viryam arapsyase, yadi va samadhim utpadayisyasi. yadi va prajñam bhavayisyasi. yadi va smrtiyupasthanesu carisyasi. (adspg ii 76) yadi va yavad aryastange marge. yadi va trisu vimoksamukhesu yadi va astasu vimoksesu yadi va navasv anupurvasamapattisu. yadi va dasasu tathagatabalesu. yadi va catursu vaisaradyesu yadi va catarstu pratisamvitsu: yadi va mahamaitryam yadi va mahakarunayam mahamuditayam mahopeksayam yadi va astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesu: yadi va dvatrmsatimahapurusalaksanesu yadi va asityam anuvyamjanesu. yadi va sravakamarge yadi va pratyekabuddhamarge. yadi va bodhisattvamarge. yadi va buddhamarge. yadi va srotaapattiphale yadi va sakrdagamiphale. yadi va anagamiphale. yadi va arhattve. yadi va pratyekabodhau. yadi va sarvakarajñatayam. yadi va sattvapari-pake yadi va buddhaksetraparisuddhau, tasya te. ime kusala dharma alpakrcchrena pradurbhavisyanti praktisunyatayam caratah: evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvanam artham karoti, prathamacittotpadam upadayajna jatv akarmako bhavati. kim kusalagavesi sattvanam artham kurvam. buddhaksetrad buddhaksetram satatasamitam samkramati. buddham bhagavatah paryupasinah: yañ ca tesam buddhanam bhagavatam antikad dharmam srnoti. tasya jativyativrttasya api na jatu vipranasyati. yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. dharanipratilabdhas ca satatasamitam bhavati. ahinendriyo. yadi va kayendriyena yadi va vagindriyena: yadi va manaindriyena. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sarvakarajñata satatasamitam subhavita, tena anaya

sarvakarajñataya subhavitaya sarvamarga. subhavita bhavanti: yadi va sravakamargo yadi va pratyekabuddhamargo yadi va bodhisattvamargah. tasya abhijña bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya satatasamitam upakaribhuta bhavanty avipranasayogena. sa tasu vipakiasv abhijñasu sthitva sattvanam artham karoti. na ca parihyate pamcagatike samsare samsaran. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran praktisunyatayam sthito upayakausalena sattvanam artham karoti. sa taya prajñaparamitaya subhavitaya sattvan evam avavadaty evam anusasti. ehi tvam kulaputra yad yad eva karma karosi. kayena va vaca va manasa va tat sarvam praktisunyam (adspg ii 77) evam pratyaveksasva, tasya te sarvam karmamrtaphalam bhavisyaty amrtaparyavasana. na ca praktisunyatayam kascid dharmo upalabhyate. yo vinasyed yo va parihyeta. [f. 289a] tat kasya hetoh? na hi praktisunyata parihyate napi praktisunyataya kascid dharmah parihyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi praktisunyata na bhavo na abhavah. tat kim abhavasvabhavesu dharmesu parihasyate. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvan avavadaty anusasti. evam avavadann evam anusasan na jatv akarmako bhavati. sa atmana ca dasakusalesu karmapathesu satatasamitam vartate. param ca dasakusalesu karmapathesu samadapayati. evam pamcasu siksapadesv astangasamanvagata upavase, atmana ca. prathamadhyanam samapadyate param ca prathame dhyane samadapayati. evam yavac caturthe dhyane. atmana ca satatasamitam maitrivihari bhavati param ca satatasamitam maitribhavanayam samadapayati. evam karunayam muditayam upeksayam yavan. naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattau, atmana ca smrtiyupasthanam bhavayati. param ca smrtiyupasthanesu samadapayati. evam yavad aryastange marge. atmana ca dasasu tathagatabalesu siksate. param ca dasasu tathagatabalesu samadapayati. nivesayati vinayati pratisthapayati. evam yavad asityam anuvyañjanesu, atmana ca srotaapattiphalajñanam utpadayati. na ca tatra avatisthate. param ca srotaapattiphale pratisthapayati. evam yavad arhattve pratyekabodhau, atmana ca anuttarasyam: samyaksambodher margam utpadayati. param ca tatra marge 'vadaty anusasti nivesayati. vinayati pratisthapayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena na kadacit karma na karoti.

aha: yadi bhagavam. praktisunyah sarvadharmah na ca praktisunyatayam sattvam upalabhyate, na dharmo na adharmas, tat katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva sarvakarajñatayaih sampratisthate?

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat, tatha yatha vadasi, praktisunyah sarvadharmah, na ca praktisunyatayam sattvam upalabhyate, (adspg ii 78) na dharmo na adharmah, yadi punah subhute napraktisunya sarvadharmah bhavayur na bodhisattvo mahasattvah praktisunyatayam pratisthet. na asya anuttaram

samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya prakrtisunyan dharman desayet.
rupam subhute prakrtisunyam,
vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam subhute prakrtisunyam. tad
bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran pañcaskandhah
prakrtisunya iti dharman desayati. astadasadhatavo
dvadasayatanani prakrtisunya iti dharman desayati. catvari
dhyananani catvary apramanani catasrah arupyasamapattis catvari
smrtyupasthanani yavad aryastango marga prakrtisunya iti
dharman desayati. trini vimoksamukhany astau vimoksa
navanupurvasamapattayo. dasatathagatabalani catvari vaisaradyani.
catasrah pratisamvido mahamaitri mahakaruna mahamudita mahopeksa
astadasavenika buddhadharma dvatrmsan
mahapurusalaksanani asitir anuvyañjanani prakrtisunyan iti
dharman desayati. srotaapattiphalam sakrdagamiphalam anagamiphalam.
arhattvam pratyekabodhiih sarvakarajñata
sarvavasananusandhiklesaprahanam prakrtisuny [f. 289b] am iti
dharman desayati. yadi punah subhute 'dhyatmasunyata na
prakrtisunyabhavisyan na bodhisattvo mahasattvah prakrtisunyah
sarvadharmah iti dharman desayisyah. evam bahirdhhasunyata
adhyatmabahirdhhasunyata sunyatasunyata paramarthasunyata
samskrtasunyata asamskrtasunyata atyantasunyata
anavaragrasunyata avakarasunyata prakrtisunyata
sarvadharmasunyata svalaksanasunyata na prakrtisunya bhavet? tad
vinasita prakrtisunyata bhaven, na ca prakrtisunyata vinasyati.
na kutastho bhavati. napi sa punar avakramati. tat kasya hetoh? na hi
sa desastha na pradesastha, na hi sa kutacid agacchati na kvacid
gacchati. esa sa dharmasthitita yatra na kasyacid dharmasya acayo va
apacayo va upalabhyate. hanir va vrddhir va utpado va nirodho va
samkleso va vayavadanam va. esa sa prakrtir dharmanam yatra
sthitva bodhisattva mahasattva anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye
sampratisthante. na ca kasyacid dharmasya (adspg ii 79) prasthanam
samanupasyati na aprasthanam. asamprasthita. asthita hi
sarvadharmah. esa sa dharmanam dharmasthita, tad bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran sarvadharmah prakrtisunyan
drstva na pratyudavarttate 'nuttarasyah samyaksambodheh. tat
kasya hetos? tatha hi sa na kasyacid dharmasya avaranam samanupasyati.
anavaranan sarvadharmah samanupasyati. tat kim vicikitsisyaty
anuttarasya samyaksambodheh. yatra prakrtisunyatayam na sattva
upalabhyate na sattvaprajñaptim na atma na jivo na poso na pudgalo na
jantur na manujo na manavo na karako na karapako na vedako na vedayita na
utthapako na janako na pasyaka upalabhyate. na rupam na vedana na
samjña na samskara na vijñanam upalabhyate. evam adhyatmikabahya
dharmah kartavyah yavad asitir anuvyañjanani.

(viii 5,8) tadyathapi nama subhute tathagatanirmito nirmitasya bhikso
bhiksunya va upasakasya va upasikaya va anuprabandham
kalpaniyutam dharman desayet, tat kim manyase subhute api nu te nirmita

bhavaya srotaapattiphalam anupraptum sakrdagamiphalam anagamiphalam
va arhattvam va pratyekabodhim va anuttaram va samyaksambodhim
anupraptum?

aha: no hidam bhagavan. tat kasya hetos? tatha hi tesam vastu nasti.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. avastukanam
sarvadarmanam katama sa sattvo yam bodhisattvo mahasattvo nivesayet
srotaapattiphale va sakrdagamiphale va anagamiphale va arhattve va
pratyekabodhau va anuttarayam va samyaksambodhau, anyatra
viparyasaparyavanaddhah prajña aviparyase nivesayati
pratisthapayati. ya eva viparyasa sa eva aviparyasa. kalpanisyandam
upadaya. avikalpas ca aviparyasa, yatra viparyaso nasti tatra na atma
na sattvo yavan na janako na pasyakah, tatra na rupam na vedana na
samjña na samskara na vijñanam yavan na bodhih, yatra na
rupam na vedana na samjña na samskara na vijñanam. yavan na
bodhih, esa sa praktisunyata. yatra sthitva bodhisattvo
mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran viparyasam sattvan
sattvasamjñayam mocayati. evam rupasamjñayat
arupasamjñayan mocayati. yavat sarvebhyah sasravebhyo dharmebhyo
mocayati. (adspg ii 80) ye 'pi te [f. 290a] anasrava dharmas tadyatha
catvari smrtiyupasthanani. catvari samyakprahanani catvarardhipada
pañcendriyani pañcabalani saptabodhyamgany aryastamgo marga
trini vimoksamukhani yavad astadasavenika buddhadharmah, tad
api na tatha paramarthah, yaduta asamskrtam anutpadah abhavah
apradurbhavah esa sa praktisunyata, esa sa buddhanam
bhagavatam bodhih, yatra na sattvo yavan na janako na pasyakah, na
rupam na vedana sa samjña na samskara na vijñanam. evam
vistarena kartavyam. yavad asitir anuvyañjanani. na hi bodhisattvo
mahasattvo margasya krte 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye
'bhipratisthate. anyatrapraktisunyataparijñana arthe. sa api
praktisunyata purve va sa praktisunyata, pascad va sa
praktisunyata. madhye va sa praktisunyata, na sa jatu na
praktisunyata. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah
praktisunyataparamitasu caram sattvanam sattvasamjñinam
sarvasamjñapramoksana artham margakarajñatayam carati. sa
margakarajñatayam caran sarvamargesu carati. yaduta sravakamarge
pratyekabuddhamarge bodhisattvamarge. sa khalu punar bodhisattvo mahasattva
sarvamargan paripurya sattvam paripacya buddhaksetram parisodhya
ayuhsamskaran adhistaya anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambudhyate. buddhanetrim na vyavacchinnatti yaduta
praktisunyatam. esa sa buddhanam bhagavatam buddhanetri, ye
'pi te 'bhuvann atite 'dhvani buddha bhagavantas tesam api buddhanam
bhagavatam iyam buddhanetri yaduta praktisunyata, ye 'pi te anagate
'dhvani bhavisyanti buddha bhagavantas tesam api buddhanam
bhagavatam iyam buddhanetri yaduta praktisunyata: ye 'pi te etarhi
dasasu diksu lokadhatusu buddha bhagavantas tisthanti dhryante
yapayanti tesam api buddhanam bhagavatam iyam buddhanetri yaduta

prakrtisunyata. na hy anyatah prakrtisunyataya lokapradurbhavo bhavaty anyatra buddhanam bhagavatam antikat, tatha bodhisattvena mahasattvena prakrtisunyataparamitasu caritavyam, yatra caram bodhisattvo mahasattvo na parihyate sarvakarajñataya.

subhuti aha: ascaryam idam bhagavam. bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam yatra hi nama evam prakrtisunyesu sarvadharmesu caranti. tam ca prakrtisunyatam na vikopayanty, anyad rupam anya prakrtisunyata. evam anya vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam anya prakrtisunyata. evam vistarena sarvadarmanam kartavyam. yavad anya bodhir anya prakrtisunyata, rupam eva prakrtisunyata prakrtisunyataiva rupam, vedanaiva prakrtisunyata prakrtisunyataiva vedana. samjñāiva prakrtisunyata prakrtisunyataiva samjñā, samskara eva prakrtisunyata prakrtisunyataiva samskara, vijñanam eva prakrtisunyata prakrtisunyataiva vijñanam. yavad bodhir eva prakrtisunyata prakrtisunyataiva bodhih.

bhagavan aha: yadi subhute anyad rupam bhaved anya prakrtisunyata. anya vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam bhaved anya prakrtisunyata. yavad anya bodhir bhaved anya prakrtisunyata. yadi subhute rupam na prakrtisunyam bhaven na bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttaramsamyaksambodhim abhisambudhyeta. evam vedanasamjñasamskara, yadi vijñanam na prakrtisunyam bhaven na bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyeta, yavad yadi bodhir na prakrti [f. 290b] sunyata bhaven na bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nyttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyeta. yasmāt tarhi subhute rupam prakrtisunyam vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam prakrtisunyam, yavad bodhih prakrtisunya: tasmād bodhisattvo mahasattvah prakrtisunyan sarvadarman viditva anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. tat kasya hetoh? na hy atra kascid dharmo vinasyati va kutastho va bhavaty avakramati va, anyatra sadevako lokah samarakah sabrahmakah so mudhah idam rupam aham rupam mama rupam. yavad idam vijñanam aham vijñanam mama vijñanam, te rupam abhinivisyā yavad vijñanam abhinivisyā ahamkaramamakarayos caranti. ahamkaramamakarayor abhinivisyā adhyatmikabahyesu (adspg ii 82) vastusv abhinivisyante, abhinivisyā upapadya ayatanesu upadadate. rupam vedanam samjñam samskaran vijñanam, te na parimucyante jatijaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduḥkhadaurmanasyopayasebhyo, na parimucyante. pañcagatikat samsarat, tad bodhisattvo mahasattva prakrtisunyataparamitasu caran rupam na vikopayati. sunyam va na vasunyam iti. vedanasamjñasamskaran, vijñanam na vikopayati. sunyam va na vasunyam iti. yavad bodhim na vikopayati sunyam va na vasunyam iti. tat kasya hetoh? na hi rupasunyata rupam vikopayati. idam rupam iyam rupasunyata yavad iyam vijñanam iyam vijñanasunyata yavad iyam bodhir iyam bodhisunyata. tadyathapi nama subhute na akasam akasam vikopayati. nadhyatmikam

akasm bahyam akasm vikopayati. na bahyam akasm adhyatmikam
akasm vikopayati. evam eva subhute na rupam sunyatam vikopayati.
na vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam sunyatam vikopayati. na
sunyata vijñanam vikopayati. yavan na bodhah sunyatam
vikopayati. na sunyata bodhim vikopayati. tat kasya hetoh? na hy
esam svabhavo 'sti ya evam vikopayed. idam rupam iyam sunyata
iyam vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam iyam sunyata yavad iyam
bodhir iyam sunyata.

subhutih aha: yadi bhagavann abhedah sarvadharmah, kuto bodhisattvo
mahasattva samprasthito 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsya iti?
na ca bhagavan dvaidhikaro bodhir na ca dvaidhikurvata sakyam anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhum.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etad, na dvaye carato bodhir na
dvaidhikaro bodhi, advayam hi subhute bodhir advaidhikara, na subhute
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhir dvaidhikare carati bodhir iti
bodhisattva iti va. sa ca bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhir na rupe
carati. na vedanayam na samjñayam na samskaresu na vijñane
carati. yavan na bodhau carati. tat kasya hetoh? na hi bodhir aham iti va
mamaiti va, aham rupe careyam mama rupam, aham vedanayam
samjñayam samskaresv aham vijñane careyam mama vijñanam,
(adspg ii 83) yavad aham bodhau careyam mama bodhah. na ca
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhir ugrhne va anudgrhne va carati.

subhutih aha: yadi bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhir na
udgrhne carati na anudgrhne. kuha bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhis
carati?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute kuha tathagatasya nirmitasya
bodhis carati. udgrhne va anudgrhne va carati?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute arhatah svapnantaragatasya
buddhi. kuha carati. udgrhne va anudgrhne va?

aha: no hidam bhagavann, api tu khalu bhagavan yady atyantato 'rhan na
svapiti kuta punar asya svapne buddhis carisyaty udgrhne va
anudgrhne va?

bhagavan aha: evam eva subhute na bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhis
caraty udgrhne va anudgrhne va.

aha: yadi bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhir na udgrhne
carati na anudgrhne carati. na rupe carati. yavan na
sarvakarajñatayam carati, na punar bhagavan [f. 291a] bodhisattvo
mahasattvo dasabhumisu carati. satsu paramitasu saptatrimasati
bodhipaksyesu dharmesu trisu vimoksamukhesu caturdasasu
sunyatasu dhyonavimoksasamadhishamapattisu dasasu tathagatabalesu
yavad asityanuvyamjanesu pañcasv abhijñasu sthitva

buddhaksetram ca parisodhayati sattvams ca paripacayati.
sarvakarajñatam abhisambudhyate. na ca bhagavann asthitva dasasu
bhumisu satsu paramitasu yavat pañcasv abhijñasu,
bodhisattvanyamam anavakramya buddhaksetram aparisodhya sattvan
aparipacya sakyam anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisambodddhum.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etad yatha vadasi, na sakyam
aparipurya dasabhumi satparamitas catvari dhyanani catvary
apramanani catasrah arupyasamapattis catvari smrtyupasthanani
yavad aryastangam margam. sunyatanimittapranihitani
vimoksamukhani. caturdhasunyata dasatathagatabalani. yavad asitim
anuvyañjanani pañcabhijña sakyam aparipurya asampramosadharmatam
sadopeksaviharitam sarvakarajñatam abhisambodddhum. tat khalu
punah subhute rupaprakrtau (adspg ii 84) sthitva
vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanaprakrtau sthitva yavad
bodhiprakrtau sthitva. sa ca prakrtir upasanta. na kasyacid dharmasya
acayam va karoty apacayam va. utpadam va nirodham va
samklesam va vyavadanam va praptim va abhisamayam va.

(viii 5,9) tat khalu punah subhute lokavyavaharaprajñaptidharmatam
upadaya bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambudhyate. na punah paramarthena kimcid asti rupam va vedana
va samjña va samskara va vijñanam va yavad bodhir va, yo va
bodhau caret, sarva ete dharma lokavyavaharatam upadaya prajñapta na
punah paramarthena. tat tu bodhisattvo mahasattva. prathamacittotpadam
upadaya bodhaya carati, na punas tani cittany upalabhate. na sattvan na
bodhim na buddham na bodhisattvam. tat kim manyase subhute yasmin
samaye subhutina satkayadrstiprahanayendriyani pratilabdhan
anantaryo va samadhih srotaapattiphalam va praptam.
sakrdagamiphalam va anagamiphalam va arhattvam va praptam.
api nu tasmin samaye svapno va upalabdhas cittam va margo va phalam
va. aha: no hidam bhagavam.

bhagavan aha: tat katham punas te ajñavyakrta subhutina
arhattvam praptam iti?

aha: lokavyavaharatam upadaya.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute lokavyavaharena bodhisattvah
prajñapto, lokavyavaharena rupam prajñaptam,
vedanasamjñasamskaravijñanam prajñaptam, yaval
lokavyavaharena sarvakarajñata prajñapta. na punar bodhisattvena
mahasattvena kascid dharmo upalabdho yasya dharmasya acayam va kuryad
apacayam va upakaram va kuryad apakaram va dharmaprakrtim
upadaya. sapi dharmanam dharmaprakrtir nopalabdhan, kah punar
vadah, prathamacittotpadam upalapsyate. yavad dasamim bhumim
satparamita saptatrimsatam bodhipaksyan dharman upalapsyate.
sunyatasamadhim animittam samadhim apranihitam (adspg ii 85)
samadhim upalapsyate. yavad buddhadharman upalapsyata iti. nedam

sthanam vidyate. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo [f. 291b]
'nuttarasamyaksambodhau caritva anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambudhya sattvanam artham karoti. ((75))

parivarta 76. sattvaparipekasannaha

(viii 5,10) athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavan
bodhisattvo mahasattvah satsu paramitasu caran saptatrimasati
bodhipaksyesu dharmesu trsu vimoksamukhesv astasu
vimoksesu navasv anupurvesu samapattisu. dasasu tathagatabalesu
catursu vaisaradyesu catasrusu pratisamvitsu mahamaitryam
mahakarunayam astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesu carams
caturdasasu sunyatasu caram bodhimargam paripuryabhavyo 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambodhum: katham punar bhagavam bodhisattvo
mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate?

bhagavan aha: yada subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena danaparamitayam carati.
na ca danam upalabhate na danapatim na pratigrahakam. napy
anyatraitabhyo dharmebhyas carati. tada bodhisattvo mahasattvah
asadayati bodhimargam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsyate. punar aparam subhute yada bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam carann chilaparamitayam carati. na ca silam
upalabhate na silavantam. napy anyatraitabhyam dharmabhyam carati.
tada bodhisattvo mahasattva asadayisyati bodhimargam. evam khalu
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva upayakausalena anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. punar aparam subhute yada bodhisattvo
mahasattvo prajñaparamitayam carann ksantiparamitayam carati. na
ca ksantim upalabhate na ksaminam. napy anyatraitabhyam
dharmabhyam carati, tada bodhisattvo mahasattva asadayisyati
bodhimargam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsyate. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam carann viryaparamitayam carati. na ca viryam
upalabhate na viryavantam. napy anyatraitabhyam dharmabhyam carati,
tada bodhisattvo mahasattva asadayisyati bodhimargam. evam khalu
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann
upayakausalena anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. punar
aparam subhute yada bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann
dhyana-paramitayam carati. na ca dhyanam upalabhate na dhyayinam napy
(adspg ii 86) anyatraitabhyam dharmabhyam carati. tada bodhisattvo
mahasattva asadayisyati bodhimargam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate. punar aparam subhute yada bodhisattvo
mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann prajñaparamitam bhavayati, na
ca prajñam upalabhate na prajñam. napy anyatraitabhyam
dharmabhyam carati. tada bodhisattvo mahasattva asadayisyati

bodhimargam. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambhotsyate. evam yavad astadasasv avenikesu
buddhadharmesu kartavyam.

athayusmañc charadvatiputro bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavam
bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran yogam apadyate?

bhagavan aha: iha saradvatiputra bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena [f. 292a] rupam na yojayati
na viyojayati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi rupasya svabhavo nasti yam
yojayed va viyojayed va, yavan na vijñanam yojayati na viyojayati. tat
kasya hetoh? tatha hi vijñanasya svabhavo nasti yam yojayed va
viyojayed va, yavan na danaparamitam yojayati na viyojayati. tat kasya
hetoh? tatha hi danaparamitayam svabhavo nasti yam yojayed va
viyojayed va, yavan na prajñāparamitam yojayati na viyojayati. tat
kasya hetoh? tatha hi prajñāparamitayah svabhavo nasti yam
yojayed va viyojayed va. yavan navenikabuddhadharman yojayati na
viyojayati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy avenikabuddhadharmanam
svabhavo nasti yam yojayed va viyojayed va.

aha: yadi bhagavan na kasyacid dharmasya svabhavah samvidyate yam
yojayed va viyojayed va. tat katham prajñāparamitaya abhinirharo
bhavati. yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksitavyam? na ca
asiksitva prajñāparamitayam sakyam bodhisattvena mahasattvena
anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhum.

bhagavan aha: evam etac charadvatiputra evam etat, tatha yatha vadasi, na
sakyam prajñāparamitayam asiksitva bodhisattvena mahasattvena
anuttaram samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhum. tam tu upayakausalena na
anupayakausalena. yadi saradvatiputra bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caran kasyacid dharmasya svabhavam upalabheta tad
udgrhniyat. atha nopalabhate. tat kim grahisyati. iyam
prajñāparamita iyam samadhiparamita iyam viryaparamita iyam
ksantiparamita iyam silaparamita iyam danaparamita idam
rupam yavad idam vijñanam yavad ime buddhadharmah, yavad
bodhisattvam api nopalabhate. tat kim grahisyati, agrahya
saradvatiputra prajñāparamita. yavad agrahyah buddhadharmah.
iyam saradvatiputra paramita agrahya paramita yaduta
prajñāparamita. atra bodhisattvena mahasattvena siksitavyam. yatra
siksamano bodhisattvo mahasattva siksam api nopalapsyate. kuto
bodhim. kutah prajñāparamitam kuto bodhisattvadarman kuto
buddhadharman kutah pratyekabuddhadharmah kutah sravakadarman
kutah prthagjanadarman. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi saradvatiputra na
kasyacid dharmasya svabhavah samvidyate. evam asvabhavanam
sarvadarmanam katamah prthagjanah katamah srotaapanna.
katamah sakrdagami katamo 'nagami katamo 'rhan katama
pratyekabuddhah katamo bodhisattvah katamas tathagato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhah. yadi ime pudgala nopalabhyante. kutas tesan

dharmanam pradurbhavo bhavisyati. yai dharmair nirdisyate.
prthagjano va srotaapanno va yavad arhan va pratyekabuddho va
bodhisattvo va tathagato va 'rhan samyaksambuddha.

aha: avastukanam bhagavam sarvadharmanam kutah agamah
prajñasyate. ayam prthagjano yavad ayam tathagato 'rhan
samyaksambuddhah?

bhagavan aha: kim saradvatiputra rupasya vastv asti? bhuto bhavo
yatra balapithagjana abhinivistah?

aha: no hidam bhagavann anyatra viparyasat.

bhagavan aha: kim punah saradvatiputra vedanaya samjñaya
samskaranam vijñanasya vastv asti bhuto bhavo yatra
balaprthagjana abhinivista?

aha: no hidam bhagavann anyatra viparyasat.

bhagavan aha: kim punah [f. 292b] saradvatiputra yavad
buddhadharmanam vastv asti bhuto bhavo yatra balaprthagjana
abhinivistah?

aha: no hidam bhagavann anyatra viparyasat.

bhagavan aha: evam etac charatvatiputra evam etat. viparyasena sattva
avastukan sarvadharman bhavatah kalpayanti. tad bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena avastukan sarvadharman
pasyann anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthati.

(viii 5,11) aha: katamad bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya
upayakausalena yena upayakausalena bodhisattvo mahasattvah avastukan
sarvadharman pasyann anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthati?

bhagavan aha: iha saradvatiputra bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam caran na kasyacid dharmasya vastu samanupasyati.
yatra vastuni pratihanyeta, yatra va pratihanyamano 'valiyeta:
avaliyamanah samsidet samsidan visided visidam kausidyam
apadyeta: yasmat tarhi saradvatiputra avastuka ajiva nirjiva.
abhavasvabhava praktisunyah svalaksanasunya. sarvadharmah,
anyatra sammohena na sattva abhinivista skandha iti va dhatava iti va
ayatanani iti va, tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah abhavasvabhavan
sarvadharman sampasyan praktisunyan svalaksanasunyan
prajñaparamitayam caran. mayakarasadrsam atmabhavam
adhisthaya sattvanam dharmam desayati. ye sattva matsarino
bhavanti. tesan danakatham karoti, dussilanam silakatham
vyapannacittanam ksantikatham kusidanam viryakatham
viksiptacittanam samadhikatham dusprajñanam prajñakatham
karoti. yada te sattva dane pratisthapita bhavanti. yavad
prajñaparamitayam pratisthapita bhavanti. tada tesam (adspg
ii 89) sattvanam uttarikatham karoti. aryam nairyanikim
nairvedhikim yaya kathaya srotaapattiphalam anuprapnuvanti. yavad

arhattvam anuprapnuvanti pratyekabodhim anuprapnuvanti. yavat sarvakarajñatam anuprapnuvanti.

aha: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam carann aupalambhiko bhavati ya asato 'samvidyamanan sattvan dane niyojayati. yavat prajñayam niyojayati. uttari ca ariyam nairyanikim katham karoti. yaya kathaya srotaapattiphalam anuprapnuvanti. yavat sarvakarajñatam anuprapnuvanti?

bhagavan aha: na khalu punah saradvatiputra bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam caratah kascid upalambhah. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sa bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran na kamcit sattvam upalabhate. anyatra samvrtisamketena vyavaharati. tatra saradvatiputra bodhisattvo mahasattvah dvayo satyayo sthitva sattvanam dharman desayati. yaduta samvrtiparamarthasatyayo, na hi saradvatiputra dvayo satyayoh sattvam upalabhyate na sattvaprajñāptih. api tu khalu punar upayakausalena bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran. sattvanam dharman desayati. tat te sattva drsta eva dharme atmanam nopalabhante, prag eva yat prapsyanti yena va prapsyanti. evam khalu saradvatiputra bodhisattvo mahasattvah [f. 293a] prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvanam dharman desayati.

aha: mahotpado vatayam bhagavan yaduta bodhisattvo mahasattvah, na ca nama bhagavam kasyacid dharmasya ekatvam va nanatvam va. napi prthaktvam upalabhyate. evamrupam ca sannaham sannahyati yena sannahena sannaddhena na kamadhatau samdrsyate. na rupadhatau. narupyadhatau na samskrtadhatau na asamskrtadhatau samdrsyate. sattvams ca traidhatukam. parimocayati. na ca sattvo na sattvaprajñāptir upalabhyate: sattvaprajñāptitah sattva abaddhah amuktah, sattva abaddha amoksaya asamklesavyavadanam, asamklesavyavadanena na gatisambhedah prajñāyate. gatyasambhedatayam na (adspg ii 90) ca karma na klesah, akarmaklesasya kuto vipako bhavisyati. yena vipakena atma va sattvo va pañcatike samsare samdrsyeta.

bhagavan aha: evam etac charadvatiputra evam etad yatha vacam bhasase. sacet purvam sattvo 'bhavisyat pascan na abhavisyat, tat syad esa doso, bodhisattvasya api tathagatasya api. evam purvam bhava pascad abhava iti. tat syad esa dosah, pañcatiko va samsaro purvam bhavo 'bhavisyat pascad abhavo va, tat syad esa doso. yasmāt tarhi saradvatiputra utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthitaivaisa dharmanam dharmata tathata avitathata yatra na atma na sattvo na jivo na pudgalo na karako na karapakah, tatra kuto rupam bhavisyati kuto vedana samjñā samskara kuto vijñanam bhavisyati. asastvetesu dharmesu kutah pañcatikah samsaro bhavisyati. yatah sattvah parimocayitavyah syur, yasmāt tarhi saradvatiputra ime dharmā idrsah svabhavasunya tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah paurvakanam buddhanam

bhagavatam antikac chrutva anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye
'bhipratisthate, na hy atra kascid dharmo yam vayam upalabhemahi. yam
vopalabhamanana saknuyam adhimoktum. yatra sattva abhinivistah
anyatra viparyasena. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvo mahasannaham sannahyati.
yena sannahena sannaddhena na pratyudavartate 'nuttarasyai
samyaksambodheh. na maya anabhisamboddhavya anuttara
samyaksambodhih, abhisamboddhavya eva maya anuttara
samyaksambodhih, abhisambudhya sattvanam artham karisyami. yena
arthena sattvam viparyasam parimocayisyami. tadyathapi nama
mayakaranirmitah purusah bahuni pranikotiniyutasatasahasrani
nirmaya prabhutena khadaniyabhojanienena samtarpayet samtarpya udanam
udanayed bahum eva punyam prasutam bahum eva punyam prasutam iti.
tat kim manyase saradvatiputra kascit atra bhojito va samtarpito va?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: evam eva saradvatiputra bodhisattvo mahasattva
prathamacittotpadam upadaya satsu paramitasu carams catursu
dhyanesu catursv apramanesu catasrsv arupyasamapattisu.
catursu smrtiyupasthanesu catursu samyakprahanesu. catursv
iddhipadesu pañcasv indriyesu pañcasu balesu saptasu bodhyangesv
aryastange marge caturdasasu sunyatasu trisu vimoksamukhesu
astasu vimoksesu navasv anupurvasamapattisu, dasasu
tathagatabalesu catursu vaisaradyesu catasrsv pratisamvitsu
mahamaitryam mahakarunayam astadasasv avenikesu
buddhadharmesu caran bodhimargam [f. 293b] paripurayan buddhaksetram
parisodhayati sattvañ ca paripacayati, na ca kascid sattvam upalabhate.
yam upalabhya vinayed iti.

(viii 5,12) athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katamo bhagavan
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya bodhimarga yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena
carata sattvah paripacayitavya buddhaksetram ca parisodhayitavyam?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prathamacittotpadam
upadaya danaparamitayam caramc chilaparamitayam
ksantiparamitayam. viryaparamitayam dhyanaaramitayam
prajñaparamitayam caran yavad astadasasv avenikesu
buddhadharmesu caram sattvams ca paripacayati buddhaksetram ca
parisodhayati.

aha: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam caran
sattvan paripacayati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva sattvebhyo danam dadati.
danam dattva evam avavadaty evam anusasti, iha kulaputra ma danam
grahato grhitah, ma danagrahena grhitena atmabhavo
'bhinirvartayisyatha, yena atmabhavena abhinirvrttena bahuni dukkhani
pratyanubhavisyatha. neha kulaputra parmardhana danam na danaphalam,
na danapatir na pratigrahakah, sarva ete dharmah praktisunyah,
na praktisunyo dharmah dharmam pratigrhnati. agrahya ca

prakrtisunyata. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
danaparamitayam caran sattvebhyo danan dadati na ca tatra danam
upalabhate. na danapatim na pratigrahakam, anupalambhaparamitaisa
yaduta (adspg ii 92) danaparamita. sa iman sarvams trin dharman
anupalabhamanah sattvan srotaapattiphale pratisthapayati.
sakrdagamiphale. anagamiphale arhattve pratyekabodhav anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau niyojayati. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñaparamitayam caran sattvan paripacayati. sa atmana ca danan
dadati param ca dane samadapayati. danasya ca vamam bhasate, ye
ca anye sattva danan dadanti tesam api varnavadi bhavati
samanujñah. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah evamrupam mahadanan
dattva ksatriyamahasalakulanam va sabhagatayai upapadyate.
brahmanamahasalakulanam va sabhagatayai upapadyate.
grhapatimahasalakulanam va sabhagatayai upapadyate. kottaraja
va bhavati cakravartir va bhavati. cakravartirajyam va pratilabhate.
tatra tan sattvams caturbhih samgrahavastubhih samgrhnati.
katamais caturbhih? danena priyavacanena arthakriyaya samanarthataya
ca. sattvan danena samgrhitan anupurvena sile
pratisthapayati. samadhau prajñayam, catursv apramanesu
catasrsv arupyasamapattisu catursu smrtiyupasthanesu. yavat
saptatrimasati bodhipaksyesu dharmesu sunyatayam animitte
apranihite samadhau pratisthapayati. samyaktvaniyamam avakramati.
yavad arhattvam prapayati pratyekabodhim prapayaty anuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau samadapayati. hamta bho purusa
svabhisambodhanuttara samyaksambodhih, tatra na kascid dharma.
svabhavena samvidyate. yatrasattvah sattvah anyatra viparyasebhyah,
tasmāt sarvaviparyasagrahac [f. 294a] chinda: atmanam ca mocayatah
samsarat, param ca mocayata, evam yuyam atmanas ca mahantam
artham karisyatha, param ca mahaty arthe niyojayisyathah. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena danaparamitayam caritavyam.
yatha caram prathamacittotpadam upadaya. na kadacid durgatim
prapatati. na jatu cakravartirajyam na karayati. tat kasya hetoh?
yadsam bijam tadsam phalam. tasya khalu punas cakravartino
ye yacanaka (adspg ii 93) ye yacanaka agacchanti tasya
cakravartirajyasyaivam bhavati, nanyasya maya krte cakravartitvam
parigrhitam anyatra sattvanam arthaya. sa braviti yasya yena arthas tad
yusmadbhyam dattam bhavatu, yusmakam eva tan na mama. anenapy
anarthiko 'smy adhyatmikena rupena prag eva anyena. anyatra maya
sattvanam arthaya samsara upadattah, sa karunayamano
mahakarunam paripurya yavan mahakarunaya sattvanam artham
karoti. tams ca sattvan nopalabhate. ye parinispāna bhavayuh.
anyatra samjñasamajñasamketena vyavaharati. sa ca vyavaharah
pratisrutkopamah avyavaharo veditavyam. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena danaparamitayam caritavyam, yatha carato
na kimcit sattvanam antike aparityaktam bhavaty antasah atmanah
mamsany api, prag eva bahyany upakaranani. yair upakaranaih
sattvah samsarat parimocayitavya.

aha: katamany upakaranani?

bhagavan aha: danaparamita upakaranam silaparamita
ksantiparamita viryaparamita dhyanaparamita prajñaparamita
upakaranam. yavad astadasavenikabuddhadharma upakaranam.
imani tany upakaranani yair upakaranair anugrhita sattvah
samsarat parimucyante. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
danaparamitayam sthitva sattvebhyo danam dadati. sa tad danam
dadann evam vacam bhasate. eta yuyam silam raksata, aham
yusmakam avaikalyam karisyamy, annena va panena va yavad
anyataranyataraih pariskaraih, yena yuyam vaikalyena dausilyam
kurutha. tad yusmakam avaikalyam karisyamy, annena va panena va
yavat saptabhir ratnaih. tad yuyam samvarasile sthitva anupurvena
duhkhasya antam karisyathah. trbhir yanaih, sravakayanena va
pratyekabuddhayanena va sarvakarajñatajñanena eva. evam khalu
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam (adspg ii 94) sthitva
silaparamitaya sattvan samgrhnati. punar aparam subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitva ye sattva kupyanti
vyapadyante tesam sattvanam evam vacam bhasate. kena yuyam
karanena kulaputra vyapadyadhve tena yuyam vaikalyena vyapadyadhve tad
mamantikad grhntah, aham yusmakam avaikalyam karisyam, annena
va panena va yavad anyataranyataraih pariskarair, yena na
kopisyatha [f. 294b] na vyapatsyadhve, tatra bodhisattvo mahasattvo
danaparamitayam sthitva tan sattvan ksantau niyojayati. natra
kascid bhavo 'sti yo 'tra sara yena yusmakam krodha utpadyate,
abhutaparikalpa esa krodha, naivatra kimcid vastv asti yasya yuyam
vastunah. krte abhiyujyatha. kupyatha vyapadyadhve. abhisajya kupitva
vyapadya dandena va praharatha sastrena va praharatha. anyonyam
jivitat vyavaropayatha. tad yuyam abhutaparikalpena ksubhita narakam
va prapatisyatha. tiryagyonim va. yamakokam va, ya api kascid anya
durgatayah. yatra yuyam duhkhas tivra khara katuka vedana
vedayisyatha. ham bho purusa ma avastukanam dharmanam krte.
tat karma parigrahisyatha. yena karmana parigrhitena
manusyapratilambho na bhavisyati. prag eva buddhotpadam
asadayisyatha. duhrlabha khalu marsa buddhotpada durlabho
manusyapratilambhah. ma imam ksanam viragayisyatha. ma
vicikitsa bhavisyatha. tatra bodhisattvo mahasattva (adspg ii 95) atmana
ca ksantya sampadayati. parañ ca ksantau niyojayati ksantyas ca
varnam bhasate, ye 'py anye ksantim bhavayanti. tesam ca
varnavadi bhavati samanujñah. tatra tan sattvan ksantya niyojya
ksantau sthapayitva anupurvena tribhir yanaih parinirvappayati.
evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitva
ksantiparamitayam sattvan samgrhnati. katham ca subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam caran sattvan
viryaparamitayam niyojayati? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
sattvan kusidan veditva evam braviti, kasya yuyam krte kausidyam
apadhyadve. ta evam bruvanti, pratyayavaikalyena. tatra bodhisattvo

mahasattvo danaparamitayamcarams tan sattvan evam braviti. ham
bho purusa aham yusmakam sarvapratyayan upasamharisyami. yadi
va danapratyayan yadi va silapratyayan yadi va ksantipratyayan yair
va yair akarair viryam arapsyadhve. tamn yusmakan
upasamharisyami, tatra te sattva bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasyopakaranair viryam arabhante. kayikam va caitasikam va,
tena kayikena caitasikena viryena sarvakusaladharman paripurayanti.
yaih kusalair dharmaih aryan anasravan dharman bhavayanti. yan
bhavayantah srotaapattiphalam va prapnuvanti sakrdagamiphalam va
anagamiphalam arhattvam pratyekabodhim prapnuvanti. anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyante. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitva viryaparamitayam sattvan
samgrhnati. katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
danaparamitayam caran dhyanaparamitayam sattvan niyojayati? iha
subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva sattvan vikseptacittan drstva evam
avavadati. kim iti bhoh sattva dhyananam na samapadyadhve. ta evam
bruvanti. pratyayavaikalyena, tan etam bodhisattvo mahasattvo evam
braviti. aham bhoh sattvas tan pratyayan upasamharisyeh. yaih
pratyayair na vitarkayisyatha. adhyatmam va bahirdha va. tatra
bodhisattvo mahasattvas tesam sattvanams tan pratyayan
upasamharati. yaih pratyayair upasamhrtair na vitarkayanti. te ca
sattva vitarkais cchinnaih prathamam dhyanam samapadyante.
dvitiyam trtiyam caturtham dhyanam samapadyante. maitrim [f.
295a] samapadyante karunam muditam upeksam samapadyante. te tair
dhyanair yavad aryastangamargam bhavayanti. yam (adspg ii 96)
bhavayanto 'nupurvena tribhir yanaih parinirvanti. tatrapare
bodhimargam na parihyante. yavad anuttara samyaksambodhih. evam
khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitva
samadhiparamitayam sattvan samgrhnati. katham ca subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam caran
prajñāparamitayamsattvan samgrhnati? iha subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvah sattvan evam braviti. kim idam bhoh sattva yuyam na
prajñāparamitam bhavayata? ta evam bruvanti, pratyayavaikalyena.
tatra bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitva sattvan evam
avavadati. mamantikad upakaranani parigrhnati. mamantikad
upakaranani parigrhya danani dadadhvam silam raksatah
ksantim bhavayata viryam arabhadhvam samadhim samapadyadhvam.
tatraiman akaran paripuraya evam mimamsadhvam asti kascid dharmo
yah prajñāparamitayam bhasyamanayam upalabhyate. atma va
sattvo va yavat karako va karapako va rupam va vedana va samjña
va samskara va vijñanam va kamadhatur va rupadhatur va
arupyadhatur va sarvaparamita saptatrmsad va bodhipaksya
dharmah srotaapattiphalam va. sakrdagamiphalam va.
anagamiphalam va arhattvam va. pratyekabodhir va. yavad anuttara
samyaksambodhih. tatra bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam
caran na kascid dharmam upalabhate. yam upalabhya abhiniviseta, so
'nabhinivisamano na kasyacid dharmasya utpadam va nirodham va

samklesam va vyavadanam va samanupasyati. so 'nupalabhamano na vikalpayati ayam nairayiko va tairyagyoniko va yamalaukiko va ayam asurakayiko va devo va manusyo va ayam silavan duhsilo va ayam srotaapanno 'yam sakrdagami ayam anagami ayam arhann ayam pratyekabuddho 'yam tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitva sattvan prajñaparamitaya samgrhnati. katham ca subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam sthitva silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam viryaparamitayam dhyanaaramitayam prajñaparamitayam sthitva yavat saptatrmsatam bodhipaksyan dharman parigrhnati? iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva sattvanam upakaranany upanamayati. yair upakaranair parigrhita sattvas catvari smrtiyupasthanani bhavayanti. catvari samyakprahanani. catvararddhipadah pañcendriyani pañcabalani. saptabodhyangany aryastangam margam (adspg ii 97) bhavayanti. yena margena parigrhita samsaram mucyante. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva sattvan aryair anasravair dharmaih samgrhnati. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo danaparamitayam caran sattvan anarthan dukkhitan asanavasana viprahanin drstva evam paripacayati. eta yuyam kulaputra mamantikad annam va panam va yanam va vastram va malyagandhaviglepanasayyanaglanapratyayabhaisajjapariskaran grhitah, yavat saptabhir ratnai. sattvan anugrhnita, tad yusmakam bhavisyati dirgharatram arthaya hitaya sukhaya, ma ca evam cintayata, asyai so 'rtho nasmakam iti. dirgharatram eso 'rtho maya sattvanam krte. arjita. tad yuyam atmiyam eva cintayitva [f. 295b] sattvebhyo dadata. tena ca danena sile niyojayati ksantau virye samadhau prajñayam niyojayati yavat saptatrmsati bodhipaksyesu dharmesu niyojayati trisu vimoksamukhesu yavad astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesu niyojayati. ma ca tavata tustim apadyadhvam. uttari va aryanasravesu dharmesu pratisthapayatah. srotaapattiphale sakrdagamiphale anagamiphale arhattve pratyekabodhau 'nuttarasyam samyaksambodhau. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam carata sattvah paripacayitavya. yatha paripacyamanas tribhyopayebhyah parimucyante. yavat samsarat parimucyante. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena silaparamitayam sthitva evam sattvah paripacayitavya, yena pratyayavaikalyena dauhsilyam apadyadhvam. tam pratyayan yusmakam upasamharisyami. annam va panam va yavad anyataranyataran manusyakam pariskaran, sa tan sattvam chilaparamitayam sthitva tatharupena anugrahena anugrhnati. yatharupena anugrahena anugrhitah (adspg ii 98) sattvo dasakusalan karmathan samadaya vartante. tan akhandasilan yavad aparamrstasilan samvarasile pratisthapyah, yavan satsu paramitasu kartavyam. ((76))

parivarta 77.

atha ayusmata subhuter etad abhut: katamah sa bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya margo yatra sthitva bodhisattvena mahasattvena ayam idrsah sannahah sannaddhavyah?

atha khalu bhagavan ayusmatah subhutes cetasaiva cetah panvitarkam ajñaya ayusmantam subhutam etad avocat: satparamita subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya margah, saptatrmsad bodhipaksya dharmah bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya margah trini vimoksamukhani caturdhasunyata astau vimoksa navanupurvasamapattayo dasatathagatabalani. yavad astadasavenika buddhadharma, api tu khalu subhute sarvadharmah bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya margah. tat kim manyase subhute asti kascid dharmo yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena na siksityam, yatra siksitya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyeta? nasti subhute kascid dharmo yatra bodhisattvena mahasattvena na siksityam. asiksitya bodhisattvo mahasattvo na saktah sarakarajñatam anupraptum.

aha: yadi bhagavam sarvadharmah sunya. katham bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvadharmesu siksate? na nu bhagavann aprapamcyam prapamcyati. iyanta iti va ima iti va, ime dharmah laukika ime lokottara. evam sasrava va anasrava va. samskrta va asamskrta va. prthagjanadharmah va yavad arhandharma va pratyekabuddhadharma va buddhadharma va.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. sarvadharmah sunyah. yadi punah subhute sarvadharmah sunya na abhavisyan na bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyata: yasmad tarhi subhute sarvadharmah sunyas tasmad bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. api tu khalu subhute tad evam vadasi: yadi sarvadharmah sunyah katham bodhisattvo mahasattvo dharmananatvam karoti. iyanta iti va ima iti va yavat prthagjanadharmah va yavad arhaddharma va. pratyekabuddhadharma va. (adspg ii 99) buddhadharma va. iti. tat kaccit punah subhute ete sattva evam jananti sarvadharmah sunya iti. yadi janiyur nai [f. 296a] va bodhisattvo mahasattvo sarvadharmesu siksitya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnuyat. yasmad tarhi subhute ete sattva na jananti sarvadharmah sunya iti. tasmad bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya sarvadharmavyavasthanam krtva sattvanam dharmam desayati.

(viii 5,13) tatra subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena bodhimarge carata prathamata eva evam upapariksityam. na atra kascid dharmah svabhavena upalabhyate. anyatra abhisamskarat. tatra evam sarvadharmam svabhavam upapariksata. upapariksya na kvacid abhinivisate. yadi va paramitasu yadi va saptatrmsati bodhipaksyesu dharmesu yadi va srotaapattiphale. yadi va sakrdagamiphale yadi va anagamiphale yadi va arhattve yadi va pratyekabodhau yadi va anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi svabhavena sarvadharmah sunya, na hi sunyataya

sunyatayam abhinivisate. sunyataiva tavan nopalabhate. prag eva yah
 sunyatayam abhiniveksyate. evam hi bodhisattvo mahasattvah
 anabhinivistah sarvadharmesu viharati. yatra siksayam sthitva
 sarvas carya avalokayati kveme sattvas caramti asadgrahe, tatra
 bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya evam bhavati, sumocya vateme sattva
 asadgrahad iti. tatopayakausalena prajñaparamitayam sthitva evam
 avavadati. eta yuyam bhoh sattva danam dadadhvam. tad yusmakam
 avaikalyam bhavisyati. bhogaih, tais ca bhogair ma mamsyadhve, na
 tatra kimcit saram asti. evam sile avavadati. eta yuyam bhoh
 sattvah silam raksata. tena ca silena ma mamsyadhve. na tatra
 kimcit saram asti. evam ksantau virye samadhav avavadati eta
 yuyam bhoh sattva samadhim samapadyadhvam. tena samadhina ma
 mamsyadhve, na tatra kinicit saram asti. evam prajñayam avavadati. eta
 (adspg ii 100) bhoh sattvah prajñam bhavayatah, taya ca prajñaya
 ma mamsyadhve, na tatra kimcit saram asti. evam srotaapattiphale
 evam sakrdagamiphale evam anagamiphale evam arhattve evam
 pratyekabodhau evam buddhadharmesv avavadati. eta yuyam bhoh
 sattvah buddhadharmam bhavayatah, tais ca buddhadharmair ma
 mamsyadhve, na tatra kimcit saram asti. sa evam eva avavadann evam
 anusasan bodhisattvamarge carati. na ca kvacit abhinivisate. tat kasya
 hetoh? anabhinivista hi sarvadharmas, tatha hy esam svabhavo
 nasti yena abhinivisyeta. sunyatasvabhavatam upadaya: tatra subhute
 bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhimarge caran na kvacit pratitisthati. so
 'pratisthanayogena danaparamitayam carati. na ca tatra
 pratitisthati. silaparamitayam carati na ca tatra pratitisthati.
 ksantiparamitayam carati na ca tatra pratitisthati.
 viryaparamitayam carati na ca tatra pratitisthati.
 dhyana-paramitayam carati na ca tatra pratitisthati.
 prajñaparamitayam carati na ca tatra pratitisthati. sa prathamam
 dhyanam samapadyate na ca tatra pratitisthati. tat kasya hetoh?
 tatha hi prathamam dhyanam dhyanena sunyam yo 'pi samapadyeta so
 'pi sunyah yair apy akaraih samapadyate. te 'py akara sunya.
 evam dvitiam [f. 296b] trtiyam caturtham evam maitrim karunam
 muditam upeksam arupyasamapattim astau vimoksan
 navanupurvasamapattim srotaapattiphalam pratilabhate. na ca tatra
 pratitisthati. sakrdagamiphalam pratilabhate. na ca tatra
 pratitisthati. anagamiphalam pratilabhate na ca tatra
 pratitisthati. arhattvam pratilabhate na ca tatra pratitisthati.
 pratyekabodhim pratilabhate. na ca tatra pratitisthati.

aha: kena karanena na pratitisthati?

bhagavan aha: dvabhyam karanabhyam na pratitisthati.
 katamabhyam dvabhyam? svabhavas ca tesam phalanam nasti
 yatra pratitisthet. yena va pratitisthet. yo va pratitisthet. na
 ca tanmatrakena tustim apadyate. na maya srotaapattiphalam na
 praptavyam. na ca tatra sthatavyam. yavan na maya arhattvam na
 praptavyam. na ca tatra sthatavyam. na maya pratyekabuddhabhumir na

praptavya, na ca tatra sthatavyam. yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsye. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi maya prathamacittotpadam upadaya nanyam cittam pratilabdham anyatra anuttarasya samyaksambodheh. tat kasya (adspg ii 101) hetoh? tatha hi maya prathamam bhummim upadaya na anyam cittam utpaditam anyatra anuttarasya samyaksambodheh. evam yavad dasami bhummim yavad bodhisattvanyamam avakrantah na anyah kasci cittotpada utpadito 'nyatra anuttarasyah samyaksambodheh. aviksiptamanasa, subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo yavad eva kayena parakramate. vaca manasa nanyatra bodhicittena, tad bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhicitte sthitva aviksiptama. nasa bodhimargam utpadayati.

aha: yadi bhagavam sarvadharmam anutpannas tat katham bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhimargam utpadayati?

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. sarvadharmam anutpanna, tat punah katham iti. ye 'nabhisamskurvanti tesam sarvadharmam anutpannah?

aha: na nu punar bhagavann utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthitaiva dharmanam dharmasthiti?

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthitaiva dharmanam dharmasthiti, ye punar imam dharmasthiti na jananti tesam arthaya bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhimargam utpadayati. yena bodhisattvamargena sattvan mocayati samsarat.

(viii 5,14) aha: kim punar bhagavann utpannena margena bodhih prapyate?

bhagavan aha: no hiti.

aha: tad anutpannena margena bodhih prapyate?

bhagavan aha: no hiti.

aha: tad utpannena anutpannena ca margena bodhih prapyate?

bhagavan aha: no hiti.

aha: tan naivotpannena naivanutpannena margena bodhih prapyate?

bhagavan aha: no hiti.

aha: tat katham punar bhagavam. bodhih prapyate.

bhagavan aha: na subhute margena bodhih prapyate. na amargena. bodhir eva margo marga eva bodhih.

aha: yadi bhagavam bodhir eva margo marga eva bodhih, tat praptaiva bhavati bodhisattvena mahasattvena bodhih, tat katham tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho nirdisyate. dvatimsata mahapurusalaksanair dasabhis tathagatalais caturbhir vaisaradyais catasrbhih

pratisamvidbhir yavad astadasabhir avenikair buddhadharmaih?

bhagavan aha: [f. 297a] tat kim manyase subhute buddho bodhim prapnoti?

aha: no hidam bhagavam, na buddho bodhim prapnoti. buddha eva bodhir bodhir eva buddhah.

bhagavan aha: yat punah subhutir evam aha. tat praptaiva bhavati bodhisattvena mahasattvena bodhir iti. iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah satparamitam paripurya saptatmsatam bodhipaksyam dharman paripurya dasatathagatabalani. catvari vaisaradyani catasrah pratisamvido: mahamaitrim mahakarunam astadasavenikam buddhadharman paripurya vajropamena samadhina ekacittaksanasamayuktaya prajnaya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhah tada tathagata iti nirdisyate. sarvadarsi sarvadharmavasavarti.

(viii 5,15) athayusman subhutir bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo buddhaksetram parisodhayati?

bhagavan aha: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prathamacittotpadam upadaya. kayadaustulyam vagdaustulyam manodaustulyam atmanas ca parasya ca parisodhayati. yaih parisuddhair buddhaksetram parisodhayati.

aha: katamad bhagavan kayadaustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya, katamad vagdaustulyam katamo manodaustulyam?

bhagavan aha: yat kayakarmakusalam pranatipatah adattadanam kamamithyacara idam kayadaustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. yad vakkarmakusalam mrsavadah paisunyam parusyam sambhinnapralapah, idam vagdaustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. yan manaskarmakusale abhidhya vyapado mithyadrsti idam manodaustulyam (adspg ii 103) bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. punar aparam subhute yan matsaryacittam idam manodaustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya, yad dausilyacittam ksobhanacittam kausidyacittam viksepacittam asamahitacittam dausprajñacittam idam api manodaustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. punar aparam subhute yac chilaparisuddhim idam api daustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. punar aparam subhute yac caturbhir smrtiyupasthanair virahita idam api daustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. evam caturbhih samyakprahanais caturbhi rddhipadaih pañcabhir indriyaih pañcabhir balai saptabhir bodhyangair aryastangena margena. sunyatayah samadhina animittena samadhina apranihitena samadhina virahita idam api daustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. punar aparam subhute yat srotaapattiphalasaksatkriya tatra ca asprhanata idam api daustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. evam yavad arhattve pratyekabodhau va. sprhanata idam api daustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. punar aparam subhute rupasamjña daustulyam

vedanasamjña samjñasamjña samskarasamjña
vijñanasamjña daustulyam, caksusamjña srotrasamjña
ghranasamjña jihvasamjña kayasamjña manahsamjña idam api
daustulyam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya. rupasamjña yavad
dharmaśamjña. caksurdhatusamjña yavan manodhatusamjña. [f.
297b] strisamjña pudgalasamjña. kamadhatusamjña
rupadhatusamjña arupadhatusamjña kusalasamjña
akusalasamjña yavat samskratasamjña asamskratasamjña idam
api kayadaustulyam vagdaustulyam manodaustulyam, tad
bodhisattvo mahasattvo prajñāparamitayam caran sarvani tani
daustulyani vivarjya atmana ca danam dadati param ca dane
samadapayati. so 'nnam annarhikebhyo dadati. panam panarhikebhyo,
yavad anyataranyatarany upakaranarhikebhyo dadati. param ca
upakaranadane samadapayati. pratisthapayati. tatas ca yat
kusalamulam tat sarvasattvasadharanam krtva
buddhaksetraparisuddhaye parinamayati. evam sile ksantau virye
dhyane prajñayam, yavat sa atmana ca trisahasramahasahasram
lokadhatum saptabhir ratnaih paripurya trbhyo ratnebhyo danam
dadati, tasyaivam bhavaty, anena me kusalamulena saptaratnamayam
buddhaksetram (adspg ii 104) bhavatu. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo divyani vadyani vadayati. buddhesu va buddhacaityesu va.
tasvyaivam bhavaty, anena kusalamulena tatra me buddhaksetre divyas
sabdah manojña satatasamitam vadyantam. punar aparam subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvas trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum
divyagandhāparipurnam krtva buddhebhyo va buddhacaityebhyo va
dadati. tasyaivam bhavaty, anena kusalamulena tatra me buddhaksetre
divya gandha pravantu. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
satarasani bhojanani tathagatebhyo va tathagatasravakebhyo va dadati.
tasyaivam bhavaty, anena kusalamulena tatra me buddhaksetre 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya sravakasamghasya satarasani
bhojanany abhinirvartantam. punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo divyany anulepanani dadati. tathagatesu va
tathagatacāityesu va. tasyaivam bhavaty, anena kusalamulena
anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya tatra me buddhaksetre
sarvasattvani divyah sparsa abhinirvartantam. punar aparam subhute
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya evam bhavati. manorathasamkalpair eva
istan pañcakamagunam buddhanam bhagavatam sravakanam
sarvasattvanam ca upanamayeyam. tasyaivam janatah evam bhavaty,
anena kusalamulena tatra buddhaksetre 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambuddhasya sarvasravakasamghasya sarvasattvanam ca
manorathasamkalpenaiva istah pañcakamagunah pradurbhavanti.
punar aparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah sarvasattvaih sardham
buddhebhyo va sravakebhyo va pañcakamagunan danam dadati. punar
aparam subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitayam carata
evam bhavati. yanv aham atmana ca prathamam dhyanam samapadyeya.
sarvasattvams ca prathame dhyane nivesayeyam. evam yava caturthe
dhyane nivesayeyam. pratisthapayeyam. maitryam karunayam

muditayam upeksayam yavat saptatmsati bodhipaksyesu
dharmesu. tasya me 'nuttarasamyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya
sarvasattvas caturbhir dhyanaair avirahita bhaveyus caturbhir
apramanais caturbhir smrtiyupasthanair yavat saptatmsati
bodhipaksyair dharmair avirahita bhaveyu. evam khalu subhute [f. 298a]
bodhisattvo mahasattvo buddhaksetram parisodhayati, (adspg ii 105) sa
tavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim na abhisambudhyate. yavan neme sarva
abhipraya paripuryante. sa atmana ca sarvakusalamulasamanvagato
bhavati. tams ca sarvasattvan kusalamulasamanvagatan karoti. tasya
abhirupah kayo bhavaty apy atmanah api tesam sattvanam ye tena
bodhisattvena mahasattvena paripacita. tesam so 'bhirupo
darsaniyah prasadika. kayo 'bhinirvartate. yaduta
punyaparighitvat. evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo
buddhaksetram parisodhayati. tatha ca parisodhayati. yatha trayanam
apayanam prajñaptir api na bhavisyati. drstigatanam api
prajñaptir na bhavisyati. ragadosamohanam prajñaptir na
bhavisyati. stripurusaprajñaptir na bhavisyati. dvayor yanayo
prajñaptir na bhavisyati. anityaduhkha anatmaprajñaptir na bhavisyati.
parigrahaprajñaptir na bhavisyati. ahamkaramamakaraprajñaptir na
bhavisyati. anusayaparyutthanaprajñaptir na bhavisyati.
viparyasaprajñaptir na bhavisyati. phalavyavasthanaprajñaptir na
bhavisyati. anyatra sunyatanimittapranihitasya samadher ghoso
niscarisyati. tyagecchataya. sarvesam tesam dharmanam
ghoso niscarisyati. yadi vadhyatmikanam yadi va bahyanam
varitanam evam ghoso niscarisyati. sunyata iti va animittam iti
va apranहितam iti va. yathaivaissan dharmanam svabhavas tathaiva
sabdo niscarisyati. sarvadharmah sarvadharmaih sunya iti, yatha
tesam dharmanam svabhavas tathaiva sabdo niscarisyati.
utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sarvadharmah
sarvadharmaih sunyah, yac chunyam tatra nimittam nasti. yatra
nimittam nasti tad apranहितam. esa sa evamrupa dharmadesana
niscarisyati. ratrau va diva va sthitanam va nisannanam
va. sayanam va camkramyamananam va. idrsi dharmadesana
niscarisyati. tatra buddhaksetre 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambuddhasya. tasya khalu punas tathagatasya arhata samyaksambuddhasya
ye dasasu diksu lokadhatusu buddha bhagavantas te sarve varnam
bhasante. ye khalu punas tasya tathagatasya namadheyam srosyanti.
sarve te niyata bhavisyanty anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau. tasya khalu
punas tathagatasya arhatah samyaksambuddhasya anuttaram (adspg ii 106)
samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya dharman desayato na kasyacit sattvasya
samsayo bhavisyaty ayam dharmo 'yam na dharma iti. tat kasya hetoh?
ya khalu punar sarvadharmam dharmata na tatra kascid adharmah
sarva sa dharmah, tatra ye sattva akusalamulagrasta
anavaruptakusalamula buddhesu va buddhasravakesu va.
akalyanamitraparighita atmadrstim aliyante. yavat
sarvadrstigatany aliyante. antesu tisthanti. ucchede sasvate
va, te mithyagrahena grhita asamyaksambuddhesu

samyaksambuddhasamjñinah samyaksambuddhesu va
asamyaksambuddhasamjñinah. te adharmam dharmā itī vadanti. dharmam
va adharma itī vadanti. te dharmam pratiksipanti, pratiksipyā kayasya
bhedat param maranad apayadurgativinipatan narakesu upapadyante,
tatra buddha bhagavanto 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya
sattvan samsaraparyapannan tatah papakad drstigatan
vivecayanti. vivecya aniyate [f. 298b] rasau pratisthapayanti. tatra
pratisthapita punar apayesu upapadyante. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo buddhaksetram parisodhayati, yasya parisodhanat
sattvanam na kvacin niketo bhavati. laukikesu va dharmesu
lokottaresu va dharmesu sasravesu va dharmesv anasravesu va
dharmesu samskrtesu va dharmesv asamskrtesu va dharmesu,
yavat sarvasattva niyata bhavanti anuttarasyam samyaksambodhau. ((77))
parivarta 78.

(viii 5,16) atha khalv ayusman subhutiḥ bhagavantaṃ etad avocāt: kim
punar bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvo niyataḥ atha aniyataḥ?

bhagavan aha: niyataḥ subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo na aniyataḥ.

aha: katamatra rasau niyata. sravakarasau va pratyekabuddharasau va
buddharasau va?

bhagavan aha: na subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvaḥ sravakabhūmau va
niyataḥ pratyekabuddhabhūmau va, buddhabhūmau subhute bodhisattvo
mahasattvo niyataḥ.

aha: kim punar bhagavan prathamacittopadiko bodhisattvo mahasattvo niyata
utaho 'vaivartikah utaho caramabhavikah?

bhagavan aha: prathamacittopadiko bodhisattvo mahasattvo niyata
avaivartiko niyatas caramabhaviko niyataḥ.

aha: kim punar bhagavan niyato bodhisattvo mahasattvo apayesu
upapadyate?

bhagavan aha: no hidam subhute. tat kim manyase subhute api nv
astamako va srotaapanno va sakrdagami va anagami va arhan va
pratyekabuddho va apayesu upapadyate?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: evam eva subhute yo bodhisattvo mahasattva
prathamacittopadam upadaya danam dadañc chilaṃ raksan ksantya
sampadayan viryam varabhamanah samadhim samapadyamanah
prajñam bhavayam. maitrikarunamudita-upekṣam sarvasattvesu
bhavayati sarva akusaladharmaprahanaya tisthati. so 'payesu
upapadyeta itī nedam sthanam vidyate. dirghayuskesu va devesu
upapadyeta itī nedam sthanam vidyate. yatra va apracarah
kusaladharmanam edamukesu va janapadesu upapadyeta itī. nedam
sthanam vidyate. dasyusu mleccesu pratyantesu va janapadesu

upapadyeta iti. yatra agatis catasnam parsadan nedam sthanam vidyate. mithyadrstikesu va kulesu upapadyeta iti nedam sthanam vidyate. tatra ca upapadyeta yatra na buddhasabdo na dharmasabdo na samghasabda iti nedam sthanam (adspg ii 108) vidyate. akriyadrstim va pated iti nedam sthanam vidyate. api tu khalu subhute prathamacittotpadam upadaya bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye samprasthitah adhyasayena, dasakusalah karmapathan adhyapadyeta iti nedam sthanam vidyate.

aha: yadi bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah evam kusalamulasamanvagatah yaduta apratirupesu sthanesu nopapadyate. tad yani imani tathagatena atmanas tiryaggatijatakani nirdistani. imani punas tatra kusalamulam kva gatani?

bhagavan aha: na punah subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'subhenakarmana tiryaggatav upadadyate. api tu yena yena atmabhavena sattvanam arthah kartavyams tam tam eva atmabhavam samcintya sattvanam arthaya parigrhnati. kim punah subhute asty arhatam va pratyekabuddhanam va tad upayakausalam yena upayakausalena [f. 299a] samanvagatas tiryagyonigatau6(upapannah syat?

aha: no bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tathagatasya tad upayakausalam asti yena tatra upapannah syad. ye 'sya vadhaya parakramanti tan anuttarayam ksantau samadapayati vinayati pratisthapayati. tesam sattvanam eva arthaya atmanam ca parityajati. na ca tesam sattvanam vihetham karoti. tad anena te subhute paryayenaivam veditavyam. yatha bodhisattvo mahasattvah sattvanam arthaya mahakarunam paripurayann anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye tiryagyonav vyupapadyate. na ca tiryagyonigatair dosair lipyate.

aha: katamesu bhagavam kusalesu dharmesu sthitva bodhisattvo mahasattva iman evamrupan atmabhavan parigrhnati?

bhagavan aha: katamam subhute kusalo dharmo yo bodhisattvena (adspg ii 109) mahasattvena na paripurayitavyah? sarvakusaladharmaparipurir anuttara samyaksambodhi. tena bodhisattvena mahasattvena prathamacittotpadam upadaya yavad bodhimandanisannena na kascit kusalo dharmo yo na paripurayitavyah. na hi sa kascit kusalo dharmo yena aparipuritena anuttaram samyaksambodhir abhisambudhyeta nedam sthanam vidyate. tasmad tarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prathamacittotpadam upadaya sarvakusaladharmaparipurayaih siksitavyam. yatra siksitva sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. sarvavasananusandhim prahasyati.

aha: katham punar bhagavan bodhisattvo mahasattvas tavac chukladharmasamanvagatah aryena anasravena dharmena apayesu upapadyate. tiryagyonau va?

bhagavan aha: kim punar. subhute tathagata aryo 'nasravah?

aha: evam etad bhagavann evam etad sugatah. aryo 'nasravas tathagatah.

bhagavan aha: kim punas tathagatas tairyagyonikam praninam abhinirmimitah yam abhinirmaya buddhakaryam kuryat?

aha: kuryad bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: kim punas tathagatas tairyagyoniko bhavet?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: kim punas tathagatas tairyagyonikam dukkham pratyannubhavet?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: evam eva subhute aryena anasravena dharmena samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah samcintya tatharupam atmabhavam parigrhnati. yena atmabhavena sattvan paripacayati. yatharham yathayogyam.

aha: kim punar bhagavann arhan nirmitam abhinirminoti. yo 'bhinirmito 'rhan karma kuryad, yena karmana parasya pritim janayet?

bhagavan aha: evam etad subhute evam etad. evam eva bodhisattvo mahasattvah aryena anasravena dharmena samanvagatah samcintya (adspg ii 110) tatharupam atmabhavam parigrhnati. yena atmabhavena sattvanam buddhakaryam karoti. na ca tena tatharupena atmabhavena dukkhito bhavati. na dukkham vedanam pratyannubhavati. tat kim manyase subhute yam mayakaro mayan darsayati. hastivigraham va asvavigraham va balivardavigraham va anyam va vividham mayam darsayati. api nu te hastivigraha bhavanty asvavigraha va valivardavigraha va anya va vividha pranijataya?

aha: no hidam bhagavam.

bhagavan aha: evam eva subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva aryena anasravena dharmena samanvagato bhavati. samcintya tatharupam atmabhavam parigrhnati. yatharupena atmabhavena sattvanam artham karoti. na ca tatharupam vedanam pratyannubhavati.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: mahopayakausalam bhagavam bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya yo hi nama bhagavann aryena jñanena samanvagato yena yena atmabhavena saknoti sattvanam arthah kartum tam tam eva atmabhavam parigrhnati.

(viii 5,17) katamesu bhagavamc chuklesu dharmesu sthitva bodhisattvo mahasattvo [f. 299b] imany evamrupany upayakausalani karoti na ca tair lipsyate?

bhagavan aha: prajñāparamitayam subhute sthitva bodhisattvo mahasattvah imany evamrupany upayakausalani karoti. yair upayakausalai purvasyan disi daksinayam pascimayam uttarasyam adhastat tiryak samantad dasasu diksv aikaikasyan disi

ganganadivalukopamesu lokadhatusu sattvanam krtyam karoti. na ca tena tatra kimcit samsprsyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sa bodhisattvo mahasattva sarvathaiva dharmam nopalabhate. yo va samsprsyeta yena va samprsyeta yatra va samsprsyeta. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sarva ete trayo dharmah svabhavena sunyah. na ca sunyata sunyatam samspr sati. na api sunyatam kascid dharmam samspr sati. na api sunyata samsprsyate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi sunyata sunyatayam nopalabhyate. iyam (adspg ii 111) sa anupalambhasunyata yatra sthitva bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate.

aha: kim punar bhagavan prajñāparamitayam eva sthitva na anyesu dharmesu?

bhagavan aha: asti punah subhute kascid dharmo yo na prajñāparamitayam antargatah?

aha: yadi bhagavam. prajñāparamita svabhavena sunya katham prajñāparamitayam sarvadharmā antargata? na ca bhagavame chunyatayam kascid dharmo 'ntargato va na va antargatah.

bhagavan aha: na punah subhute sarvadharmā sarvadharmāih sunyah?

aha: sunya bhagavam.

bhagavan aha: yadi subhute sarvadharmā sarvadharmāih sunya, na nu sarvadharmā sunyatayam antargata?

aha: evam etad bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tad anena subhute paryayena evam veditavyam, yat prajñāparamitayam sthitva bodhisattvo mahasattva idam evamrupam upayakausalam kurute.

(viii 5,18) athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katham bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran sarvadharmāsunyatayam sthitva abhijñāparamitam abhinirmati? yasv abhijñāsu sthitva purvasyan disi ganganadivalukopaman lokadhatun gacchati. tatra lokadhatusu ye buddha bhagavantas tisthanti dhryante yapayanti dharmāñ ca desayanti tam. paryupaste dharmam ca srnoti. tatra ca buddhesu bhagavatsu kusalamulany avaropayati?

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñāparamitayam caran ye purvasyan disi ganganadivalukopaman lokadhatavas tam sarvam sunya iti pasyati. ye 'pi tatra buddha bhagavantas te 'pi buddha bhagavantas svabhavasunya⁴na anyatra namasamketena prajñāptim upadaya nirdisyante. sarvah prajñāpti svabhavena sunyah, yadi te lokadhatavo na svabhavena sunyah abhavisyams, te 'pi buddha bhagavanto na svabhavena sunya abhavisyams, te 'pi prajñāptisamudacara na svabhavena sunya (adspg ii 112) abhavisyams, tat pradesiki sunyatabhavisyat. yasman na pradesiki sunyata

tasmat sarvadharmah sarvadharmaih sunyah, tad bodhisattvo mahasattva upayakausalena prajñāparamitayam carann abhijñāparamitam abhinirharati. yasv abhijñāsu sthitva divyam caksur abhinirharati. divyasrotram rddhim paracittajñanam. purve nivasam cyutopapattim, na ca vina abhijñābhir bodhisattvena mahasattvena sakyam anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhum. /// [300a/b missing] /// [f. 301a] tasmad bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya abhijñāparamitayam bodhir antargata; tebhir eva abhijñābhir bodhir margayitavya; sa margayamano divyena caksusa atmanas tan kusalan dharman pasyati. param ca kusalesu dharmesu niyojayati. na ca tesu kusalesu dharmesu abhinivesthate. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi te sarve kusala dharmah svabhavena sunya. na hi sunyataya kvacid abhinivisate. yad abhinivisya asvadayet. nirasvada hi sunyata. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam caran divyam caksur abhinirharati. yena divyena caksusa sarvadharmame chunya iti pasyati, tat punar bodhisattvo mahasattvas tan dharmatam agamya karma abhiniropayati. yaya karmabhiniruptya sattvanan dharman desayati. na punah sattvam na sattvaprajñāptim upalabhate. ity anupalambhayogena bodhisattvo mahasattvah abhijñāparamitam abhinirmati. yabhir abhijñābhir ye 'bhijñākaraniyan dharman tan karoti. tatra bodhisattvo mahasattvo divyena caksusa visuddhena atikrantamanusyakena purvasyam disi daksinasyam pascimayam uttarasyam adhastad disi vidiksv urdhvam [**] tiryag lokadhatum pasyati. sa tatra rdhya gatva sattvanam artham (adspg ii 113) karoti. yadi va danena yadi va silena yadi va ksantya yadi va viryena yadi va samadhma yadi va prajñāya yadi va saptatrmsata bodhipaksyair dharmaih yadi va dhyānapramānarūpyavimokṣasamādhisamāpattibhir yadi va sravakadharmair yadi va. pratyekabuddhadharmair yadi va bodhisattvadharmair yadi va buddhadharmais tesam sattvanam kṛtyakaro bhavati. tatra ye sattva matsarinas tesam evan dharman desayati. dadadhvad danan, dukkham hi daridryam, na hi daridryena sakyam atmano 'py arthah kartum. prag eva parasya, tad yuyam atmana ca dukhita bhavisyathah param ca dukkhayisyatha, ma daridryena abhibhuta anyonya mamsani khadanto na parimoksyadhve trbhyo 'payebhyah, ye duhsila sattvas tesam evan dharman desayati. dukkham hi bhoh purusa dauhsilyam, na hi duhsilena sakyam atmano 'py arthah kartum, prag eva parasya. dauhsilyasya yo vipakah sa naraka va tiryagyonir va yamaloko va, tad yuyam trsv apayesu prapatita. atmanam eva na sakya artham kartum prag eva param, tad yusmabhir ekadauhilyasya cittasya apy avakaso na datavyo, ma pascat tapino 'bhut. ye sattvas parasparam vyapannacittas tesam evan dharman desayati. ma yuyam anyonyam vyapadyadhvam. ksubhitacittanam satam na kascit kusalo dharmah pradurbhavati, tad yusmakam anyonyaksubhitacittanam satam sthanam etad vidyate. yan narakopapattir bhaved va tiryagyonir va yamaloko va, hamta yusmabhir ekacittam api na ksobhayitavyam, prag eva anyesam akusalanam cittanam avakaso na datavyah iti. ye kusidas tam virye niyojayati,

evam yavad ye vikseptacittas tan samadhau niyojayati. ye dusprajñās
tan prajñayam niyojayati. ye ragacaritas tan asubhayam
niyojayati. ye dvesacaritas tam maitryam niyojayati. [f. 301b] ye
mohacaritas tam pratityasamutpade niyojayati. ye kumarge prasthitas
tan marge niyojayati. yadi va sravakamarge yadi va pratyekabuddhamarge
niyojayati. tesam evan dharman desayati, yatra yuyam abhinivistas te
dharmah svabhavena sunya, na hi svabhavena sunyesu dharmesu
sakyam abhinivestum. anabhinivista ca (adspg ii 114) sunyata.
evam khalu subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam
carann abhijñāsu sthitva sattvanam artham karoti. nasti subhute
bodhisattvo mahasattvo yena sakyam abhijñāsv asthitva sattvanam
dharman desayitum, utpathaprasthita va sattva margam avatarayitum
nedam sthanam vidyate. yatha subhute pakṣi sakunir apaksako na
saknoty akasena kramitum evam eva subhute bodhisattvo mahasattva
anagamyā abhijñā na saknoti. dharman desayitum. tasmāt tarhi subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam carata abhijñā
abhinirhartavyah. sa abhir abhijñābhir abhinirhartabhir yam
akanksisyati sattvanam artham kartum tam sukhina karisyati.
divyena caksusa ganganadivalukopaman lokadhatun draksyati.
tams ca tatra sattvan upapannan draksyati. drstva ca tan
sattvan rdhya gatva cetasaiva cittam prajñāsyati, prajñāya tathaiva
dharman desayisyati. yadi va danakatham yadi va yavan nairyanikim
katham. sa divyena srotradhatuna ubhau sabdau srosyati. yaduta
divyams ca manusyakams ca. tatra ye purvasyam disi yavat
samantad dasasu diksv ekaikasyan disi ganganadivalukopamesu
lokadhatusu buddha bhagavanto dharmam desayanti. sa tena divyena
srotradhatuna tan dharman srosyati. srutva ca tathatvaya
udgrahisyati. tathatvaya udgrhya ananyathatvaya dharman
desayisyati. danakatham yavan nairyanikakatham. tasya
cetahparyayajñanam suvisuddham bhavisyati. sa tena
cetahparyayajñanena sattvanam cittam prajñāsyati. tesan
tathatvaya dharman desayisyati. danakatham yavan
nairyanikakatham. so 'nekavidham purvenivasam anusmarisyati anya
atmano 'pi parasya api. sa tena purvenivasanusmrtijñanena evam
jñāsyaty evamnamakas te 'bhuvan. paurvakas tathagata arhantah
samyaksambuddha sasravakas, tatra ye sattva
purvenivasanusmrtiyadhimukta bhavisyanti. tesam tathatvaya
dharman desayisyati. danakatham yavan nairyanikakatham. sa
rddhya anekan vividham lokadhatum gatva buddham bhagavatah
paryupasisyate paryupasya abhijñānena sattvanam dharman
desayisyati. danakatham yavan nairyanikakatham. sa
asravaksayajñanena suviditena sattvanan dharman desayisyati. yadi va
danakatham yadi va nairyanikakatham. evam khalu subhute
bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñāparamitayam ca (adspg ii 115) rata
abhijñā abhinirhartavya. sa ebhir abhijñābhih supericitabhi yam yam
eva atmabhavam parigrhitum akanksisyati. tam tam eva
atmabhavam parigrhisyati. sa na ca tena sukhena va dukkhena va

sumana va durmana va bhavisyati. naiva asya anunayapratighau bhavisyatha. tadyathapi nama tathagatanirmitah [f. 302a] purusah sarvakrtyani karoti. na ca tena sukhena va dukkhena va klisyate. evam eva subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam carata abhijñavikriditena bhavitavyam. yatha vikridamano buddhaksetram ca parisodhayisyati. sattvams ca paripacayisyati. na punah subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena aparisodhite buddhaksetre aparipacitesu sattvesu sakyam anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhum. tat kasya hetoh? nasti subhute margangavikalasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya anuttara samyaksambodhih.

(viii 5,19) athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: katamani bhagavan bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya margangani. yani yani bodhisattvo mahasattvah paripurya anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate?

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat:
sarvakusaladharmah subhute bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya margangani.

aha: te punar bhagavan katame kusaladharmah margangani. yair anuttara samyaksambodhir abhisambudhyate?

bhagavan aha: prathamacittotpadam upadaya danaparamita kusalo dharmas tatra ya akalpana yad dadan na kalapyati. idam danan asmai dadamy ahan dadami ity etat trayam na kalpayati. svabhavasunyatam upadaya, yaya paramitaya atmana ca tarati param ca tarayati samsararnavat. ime te kusaladharmah bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya anuttarasya samyaksambodhaye margo yena margena atitanagatapratyutpanna bodhisattva mahasattvas tirnas taranti tarisyanti ca (adspg ii 116) samsararnavat. evam silaparamita ksantiparamita viryaparamita samadhiparamita prajñaparamita catvari dhyanaani catvary apramanani: catasrah arupyasamapattayah catvari smrtyupasthanani catvari samyakprahanani. catvarardhipadah pañcendriyani pañcabalani saptabodhyangany aryastango margah trini vimoksamukhani. caturdasasunyata astau vimoksa navanupurvasamapattayo dharanimukhani samadhimukhani. pratisamvido yavad astadasavenika buddhadharmah, yavantah kecid bodhimarga ime te kusala dharma ye bodhisattvena mahasattvena paripurayitavya yam paripurya sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. yam anuprapya dharmacakram pravartayati. ((78))

parivarta 79

(viii 5,20) athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavann ime dharma bodhisattvadharmas tad buddhadharmas punar katame?

bhagavan aha: yat punah subhutih evam aha. yadi ime dharma bodhisattvadharmas tad buddhadharmah punah katama iti. ima eva subhute buddhadharma yademan dharman sarvakarair abhisambudhyate. tasya sarvakarajñatapraptasya sarvavasananusandhih prahiyate, tad bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'bhisambudhyate, tathagato 'rhan

samyaksambuddhah sarvadharman ekalaksanasamayuktaya prajñaya
abhisambuddhah, ayam viseso bodhisattvasya ca tathagatasya ca
arhatah samyaksambuddhasya. tadyathapi nama subhute anya eva
pratipannako anya eva phalastah, na ca na tav ubhav aryapudgalau, evam eva
subhute (adspg ii 117) bodhisattvo mahasattva anantaryamarge [f. 302b]
pratipannakastah, tathagatas punar arhan samyaksambuddhah
sarvadharmesv anandhakarata prapta, iyam subhute viseso bodhisattvasya
mahasattvasya tathagatasya ca arhata samyaksambuddhasya.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi punar bhagavann ime
dharmah svalaksanasunyah, svalaksanasunyesu dharmesu kuto
viseso nanakaranam va upalabhyate? ayam nairayiko 'yam
tairyagyoniko 'yam yamalaukikah ayam devo 'yam manusia ayam
gotrabhur ayam astamaka ayam srotaapanno 'yam sakrdagamy ayam
anagamy ayam arhann ayam pratyekabuddho 'yam bodhisattvo 'yam
tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah. yathaiva bhagavann ime pudgala
nopalabhyante. tathaiva bhagavam. karma nopalabhyate. yathaiva karma
nopalabhyate tathaiva karmavipako nopalabhyate.

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutih etad avocat: evam etat subhute
evam etat tatha yatha vadasi. svalaksanasunyesu dharmesu na karma na
vipaka upalabhyate. ye punah subhute svalaksanasunyan dharman na
jananti te karma abhisamskurvanti. duscaram va sucaram va
sasravam va anasravam va. te duscaramena karmana trisv apayesu
prapatanti. sucaramena devamanusyesu upapadyante. acchidrena karmana
rupadhatau va arupyadhatau va copapayante. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvo
danaparamitayam caran yavad astadasav avenikesu
buddhadharmesu carann acchidracari iman bodhisattvadarman utpadayati.
yan utpadya bodhyangaparivarasahagatam vajropamam samadhim
samapanno 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate. abhisambudhya
sattvanam arthani karoti. yo 'rtha. krto na punar vipranasyati. yasya
vipranasat pañcagatike samsare prapatet.

aha: kim punar bhagavata anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhya
pañcagatikah samsara upalabdah?

bhagavan aha: no hiti.

aha: kim punah tathagatena krsna va sukla va
akrsnasukla va dharmah upalabdah?

bhagavan aha: no hiti.

aha: yadi nopalabdha. kuto naraka va tiryagyonir va yamaloka va
prajñaptah kuto devamanusyah prajñaptah kutah srotaapannah
sakrdagamy anagamy arhan pratyekabuddhah kuto bodhisattvah kutas
tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah prajñaptah?

bhagavan aha: kim punah subhute ete sattva svalaksanasunyam.
sarvadharmam jananti?

aha: no hiti.

bhagavan aha: yadi punah subhute sattva evam janiyuh
svalaksanasunya dharma iti. tan na bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nuttarasyai
samyaksambodhaye 'sampratisthamano na sattvam mocayet tribhyo
'payebhyo yavat samsaragatibhyah. yasmat tarhi subhute sattva na
jananti svalaksanasunyan dharman te aprajananto na parimucyante
pañcagatikat samsarat. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvas tesam
buddhanam bhagavatam antikac chrutva svalaksanasunyan dharman
sattvanam arthaya anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthate. neme
dharman tatha samvidyante yatha balaprthagjana abhinivista, tad
ime sattvah asatah asamvidyamanan dharman svatah kalpayitva
upalabhya: asattve sattvasamjñinah arupe rupasamjñina. avedanayam
vedanasamjñinah asamjñayam samjñasamjñinah
asamskaresu samskarasamjñinah avijñane vijñanasamjñinah
[f. 303a] yavad asamskrtadharman asato 'samvidyamana kalpayitva,
viparyasair viparyastacitta. kayena vaca manasa karma abhisamskurvanti.
te pañcagatikat samsaran na parimucyante. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam caram sarvan antargatan kusalan dharman
krtva bodhisattvacarikam carati. yam carikam carann anuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate.

(viii 5,21). abhisambudhya dukkham ca dukkhasamudayam ca
dukkhanirodham ca dukkhanirodhagaminim ca pratipadam acaste
(adspg ii 119) desayati. prajñāpayati prasthapayati. vivarati vibhajati
uttanikaroti samprakasayati. tatra catursv aryasatyesu sarve
'ntargata kusala dharma ye kecid bodhipaksya dharmayair bodhipaksyair
dharmais trayanam ratnanam vyavasthanam bhavati. katamesam
trayanam? buddharatnasya dharmaratnasya samgharatnasya, esam
trayanam ratnanam pradurbhavat sattvah parimucyante
pañcagatikat samsarat.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: kim punar bhagavan
dukkhajñanena parinirvanam bhavaty atha dukkhena, samudayajñanena
parinirvanam bhavaty atha samudayena, dukkhanirodhajñanena
parinirvanam bhavaty atha dukkhanirodhena: margajñanena
parinirvanam bhavaty atha margena.

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat: na subhute
dukkhajñanena parinirvanam bhavati na dukkhena, na samudayajñanena
parinirvanam bhavati. na samudayena. na dukkhanirodhajñanena
parinirvanam bhavati. na dukkhanirodhena. na margajñanena
parinirvanam bhavati na margena. ya punah subhute caturnam
aryasatyanam samata tat parinirvanam uktam maya, na puna
dukkhajñanena parinirvanam bhavati. na dukkhena na samudayajñanena
na samudayena na dukkhanirodhajñanena na dukkhanirodhena na
margajñanena na margena parinirvanam bhavati.

aha: katama esam bhagavams caturnam aryasatyanam samata?

bhagavan aha: yatra subhute na dukkham na dukkhajñanam na samudayo na samudayajñanam na nirodho na nirodhajñanam na margo na margajñanam. yaisam ceturnam aryasatyanam tathata avitathata dharmata. dharmadhatur dharmaniyamata dharmasthita. yad utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthita eva dhatur yaduta dharmadhatuh asampramosaya aparihanaya samvartate. tad bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran satyanubodhaya carati. na ca satyany anubodhavyani.

evam ukte ayusman subhutih bhavavantam etad avocat: katham punar bhagavam bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran satyanubodhaya carati. yatha caram satyany anubudhyate. abhisambudhya tathatvam pratividhyati. yatha pratividhyan naiva sravakabhūmau patati na pratyekabuddhabhūmau patati. bodhisattvanyamam avakramati?

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutih etad avocat: iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran na tan dharmams tatha pasyati. yatha pasyam kimcid dharmam upalabheta. anupalabhamanah sarvadharmam chunya iti pasyati. satyaparyapannams ca asatyaparyapannañ ca tan sarvan sunya iti pasyati. sa evam pasyann avakrantaniyamo bodhisattvo mahasattvo bodhisattvagoṭṭrabhūmau sthito bhavati. sa bodhisattvagoṭṭrabhūmau sthitva na murdhna nipatam patati. yena [f. 303b] murdhna nipatena sravakabhūmau va pratyekabuddhabhūmau va patati. sa iha bodhisattvagoṭṭrabhūmau sthitva catvari dhyanany utpadayati catvary apramanani catasrah arupyasamapattih. sa iha samathabhūmau sthitva sarvadharmam pravacinoti. catvary aryasatyani pratibudhyati. sa ca dukkhañ ca parijanati. na ca dukkharambanam cittam utpadayati. samudayam ca prajahati. na ca samudayarambanam cittam utpadayati. nirodham ca saksatkaroti. na ca nirodharambanam cittam utpadayati. margam ca bhavayati na ca margarambanam cittam utpadayati. anyatra bodhinimnena cittena sarvadharmam yathavatvam pasyati.

aha: katama bhagavan sarvadharmam yathavatta?

bhagavan aha: sunyata.

aha: katama sunyata?

bhagavan aha: svalaksanasunyata. so 'nayaivamrupaya vipasyanaya sarvadharmam chunya iti vipasyati. na kasyacid dharmasya svabhavam pasyati. yatra bhava sthitva bodhim abhisambudhyeta.

aha: evam sati bhagavann abhavas ca bodhih?

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etad. yatha vadasi. abhavas (adspg ii 121) ca bodhih, sa na buddhaih krta na pratyekabuddhair na arhadbhir napi tair bodhisattvair mahasattvair, ya iha bodhaya caranti. anyatra sattva na jananti na pasyanti yathatvam. tad bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvanam dharmam desayati. ((79))

parivarta 80.

(viii 5,22) athayusman subhutihir bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavann abhavasvabhava sarvadharmas, te na buddhai krta na pratyekabuddhair na arhadbhir na anagamibhir na sakrdagamibhir na srotaapannair na pratipannakair napi tair bodhisattvair mahasattvaih krta ya iha bodhaya caranti. tat kuta esan dharmanam nanakaranam va vyavasthanam va prajñayate, ime nairayika ime tairyagyonika ime yamalaukika ime deva ime manusyah, anena va karmana narakas tiryagyonir yamalokah anena karmana devah anena karmana manusyah anena karmana brahmakayika devah yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatana devah. anena karmana srotaapannah sakrdagamya anagamy arhan pratyekabuddhah anena karmana bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nena karmana tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah. abhavya hi bhagavan na kacit kriya yaya kriya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonim va yamalokam va devamanusyam va yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu va devesu upapadyeta. srotaapattiphalam va anuprapnuyat sakrdagamiphalam va anagamiphalam va arhattvam va pratyekabodhim va, bodhisattvo va mahasattvo bodhimarge caret tathagato va 'rhan samyaksambuddhah sarvakarajñatam va anuprapnuyad yam anuprapya sattvam samsaram mocayed.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat tatha yatha vadasi, abhavya hi subhute na karma na kriya na phalam. bala hi subhute (adspg ii 122) asrutavan prthagjanah aryadharmesv akovidah abhavasvabhavan dharman na prajanati. sa viparyasasamutthitena cittena vividham karmabhisamskaroti. tasya tadrso eva atmabhavo abhinirvartate. yadi va narakesu yadi va tiryagyonau yadi va yamaloke yadi va yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu [f. 304a] devesu. yavad abhavya na karma na kriya na phalam. yah punar abhavah abhava eva sah. yat punar subhutihir evam aha. abhavya hi na kacit kriya yaya kriyaya yavat srotaapattiphalam va anuprapnuyat. sakrdagamiphalam va anagamiphalam va arhattvam va pratyekabodhim va, bodhisattvo va mahasattvo margakarajñatayañc caret tathagato varhan samyaksambuddhah sarvakarajñatam anuprapnuyad iti. yam anuprapya sattvan samsaran mocayet. tat kim manyase subhute na abhavo margah abhavah srotaapattiphalam abhavah sakrdagamiphalam abhavo 'nagamiphalam abhavo 'rhattvam abhavah pratyekabodhih abhavo yavat sarvakarajñata.

aha: abhavo bhagavan margah abhava srotaapattiphalam abhavah sakrdagamiphalam abhavo 'nagamiphalam abhavo 'rhattvam abhavah pratyekabodhir abhavo yavat sarvakarajñata.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute abhavo dharmah abhavan dharmam anuprapnoti?

aha: no bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: iti hi subhute. yas ca abhavo yas ca marga ubhav etau

dharmau na samyuktau na visamyuktau arupinav anidarsanav apratighav
ekalaksanau yaduta alaksanau, tatra subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah
prajñāparamitayam carann upayakausalena sattvams caturbhir
viparyasair abhinivistam pañcaskandhesu anitye nityasamjñino
duhkhe sukhasamjñinah anatmany atmasamjñinah. asubhe
subhasamjñino bhavabhivinistas tato bhavad vivecayati.

(viii 5,23) athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: kaccid bhagavan
vastv asti bhutam bhavams tathata avitathata yatra sthitva
balaprthagjana vastv ity abhinivisante. bhutam bhavas tathata
avitathata. (adspg ii 123) yadi nasti katham karma abhisamskurvanti. yena
karmana pañcagatikat samsaran na parimucyante?

bhagavan aha: nasti subhute antaso balagrakotniksepamatram api
vastu yatra sthitva balaprthagjana karmabhisamskurvanti anyatra
viparyasena. tena hi subhute upaman te karisyami yavad eva
asyaivarthasya bhuyasyamatraya paripuraye yathapanditajaniyuh.
tat kim manyase subhute kaccit svapnadarsino vastv asti. yatra sthitva
svapnadarsi pañcabhih kamagunaih paricarayet?

aha: svapna eva tavan nasti. kutah punah svapnadarsi, tatra sthitva
pañcabhih kamagunaih paricarayet.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute kaccit punar dharmo 'sti
samskrto va asamskrto va sasravo va anasravo va yo na
svapnopamah?

aha: nasti bhagavam. kaccid dharmo samskrto va asamskrto va
sasravo va anasravo va yo na svapnopamah.

bhagavan aha: kaccit punah svapne pañcagatikah samsaro 'sti?

aha: no hidam bhagavan.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute svapne margabhavana asti, yam
margabhavanam agamya na samklisyeta na vyavadayeta?

aha: no hidam bhagavann, avastukah sa bhagavan dharmah aprajñāptikah
aprajñāpaniyah sarvavyaharapadavyañjanaih.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute yada adarsamandale
pratibimban drsyate kaccit tasya vastv asti yat karmabhisamskuryat yat
karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonim va yamalokam va
devamanusyan va?

aha: no hidam bhagavann, avastukam bhagavan pratibimbam anyatra
balanam ullapakam, tat kuto 'sya [f. 304b] karma bhavisyati. (adspg ii
124) yat karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonim va
yamalokam va. devamanusyan va?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute kaccit tasya margabhavana asti.
yam margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyeta na vyavadayeta?

aha: no hidam bhagavann avastukams ca bhagavan pratibimbam tat kuto 'sya margabhavana bhavisyati. yam margabhavanam agamya na samklisyeta na vyavadayeta.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute ya sa pratisrutka vanagahanaparvatakandarapragbharato niscarati. kaccit tasya pratisrutkaya vastv asti yat karmabhisamskuryat, yat karmabhisamskrtya. narakam va gacchet tiryagyonim va yamakokam va?

aha: no hidam bhagavam avastuka bhagavam. sa pratisrutka kutas tasyah karma bhavisyati. yat karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonim va yamalokam va devamanusyesu va upapadyeta. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu va devesu upapadyeta.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute kaccit tasyah pratisrutkaya margabhavana asti: yam margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyeta na vyavadayeta?

aha: atyantataya bhagavan saiva pratisrutka nasti. kutah punas tasya margabhavana bhavisyati. yam margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyeta na vyavadayeta.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute yeyam maricikayam anudake udakasamjña. anadyam nadisamjña. anagare nagarasamjña. anudyane udyanasamjña tat kim tasyam maricikaya samjñayam karma asti yat karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonim va yamalokam va devamanusyesu va upapadyeta yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu va devesu upapadyeta?

aha: atyantataya bhagavam maricikayam udakan nasti. na nadi, na nagara udyanam anyatra samjñaviparyayas caksuso moha. kutas tasya karma bhavisyati. yat karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonim va yamalokam va devamanusyesu va upapadyeta. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu va devesu upapadyeta.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute kaccit tasya viparyastasamjñaya margabhavana asti. yan margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyeta na vyavadayeta?

aha: na bhagavan viparyastayah samjñaya margabhavana asti. yam margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyeta na vyavadayeta.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute yam mayakaro vividhan mayam abhinirminoti. yadi va hastikayam yadi va asvakayam yadi va balivardakayam. yadi va pattikayam. yadi va rathakayam yadi va strikayam yadi va purusakayam, api nu tasya mayaya vastv asti. yat karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonir va yamalokam va devamanusyesu va upapadyeta. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu devesu upapadyeta?

aha: no hidam bhagavam, na hi tasya mayaya vastv asty antaso

balagrakotinikepamatram api. yatra sthitva karmabhisamskuryat. yat karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonir va yamalokam va devamanusyesu va upapadyeta. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu devesu upapadyeta.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute kascit tasya mayaya margabhavana asti. yam margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyeta na vyavadayeta?

aha: no hidam bhagavann avastukasya [f. 305a] dharmasya margabhavana kuto bhavisyati. samkleso va vyavadanam va?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute yah punas tathagato nirmitam nirminoti kaccit tasya nirmitasya vastv asti. yat karmabhisamskrtya narakam va gacchet tiryagyonir va yamalokam va devamanusyesu va upapadyeta. yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanesu devesu upapadyeta?

aha: no hidam bhagavann avastukah sa bhagavam nirmitah.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute. kaccit tasya nirmitasya margabhavana asti. yam margabhavanam agamya naiva samklisyeta na vavadayeta?

aha: no hidam bhagavam.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute kascid atra samklisyate va vyavadayate va?

aha: no hidam bhagavam.

bhagavan aha: yathaiva subhute kascin na samklisyate na vyavadayate tathaiva nasti samkleso na vyavadanam. tat kasya hetor?

ahamkaramamakarayo sthitva: sattvah samklisyante va vyavadayante va, na ca bhutadarsi samklisyate va vyavadayate va. yathaiva bhutadarsi na samklisyate na vyavadayate tathaiva nasti samkleso na vyavadanam. ((80))

parivarta 81.

(viii 5,24) athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: bhutadarsi bhagavam na samklisyate na vyavadayate. 'bhutadarsy api na samklisyate na vyavadayate. tatha hy abhavasvabhavah sarvadharmah, abhavya ca bhagavam na samkleso na vyavadanam. bhavya api bhagavan na samkleso na vyavadanam, svabhavya api bhagavan na samkleso na vyavadanam. abhavasvabhavya api bhagavan na samkleso na vyavadanam. tad yad etad bhagavata vyavadanam nirdistam, tat katham idam bhagavan?

bhagavan aha: ya esam sarvadarmanam samata tan mayoktam vyavadanam?

aha: sa punah sarvadarmanam samata katama?

bhagavan aha: tathata avitathata ananyatathata dharmata dharmadhatur

dharmasthitita. dharmaniyamata bhutakotih yo 'sav utpadad va
tathagatanam anutpadad va tathagatanam sthita eva
dharmasthititadhatur yaduta dharmadhatur idam subhute vyavadanam, tat
punar lokavyavaharena vyavahryate. anabhilapyam punas tad
aprayaharam. sarvagirghosavakpathatitam.

(viii 5,25) aha: yadi bhagavan sarvadharmah svapnopamah
pratisrutkopama. pratibhasopamah maricyupamah mayopama
nirmitopamas, tat katham bodhisattvo mahasattvah svapnopamesu
sarvadharmesu pratisrutkopamesu pratibhasopamesu maricyupamesu
mayopamesu sarvadharmesv avastukesv adravyesv anuttarasyai
samyaksambodhaye cittam utpadayaty aham danaparamitam
paripurayisyami. silaparamitam paripurayisyami.
ksantiparamitam paripurayisyami. viryaparamitam
paripurayisyami. dhyanaaramitam paripurayisyami.
abhijñaparamitam paripurayisyami. catvari dhyanaani catvary
apramanani. catasrah arupyasamapattis catvari smrtiyupasthanani.
yavad aryastangam margam trini vimoksamukhani astau
vimoksan navanupurvasamapattin dasatathagatabalani. catvari
vaisaradyani catasrah pratisamvido mahamaitrim mahakarunam
dharanimukhani samadhimukhani yavad astadasavenika
buddhadharma. dvatimsanmahapurusalaksanani. asitim (adspg ii
127) anuvyañjanani mahabhasam parinispadayati yat
trisahasramahasahasralokadhatun avabhasena spharati, brahmasvaratam
parinispadayati. yad eka svarena [f. 305b] dasadiglokadhatusu
yathadhimuktanam sattvanam cetasaiva cetahparivitarkam ajñaya
dharmam desayisyami iti.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute na tv ete dharmah svapnopamah
pratisrutkopamah pratibhasopama. maricyupamah mayopama
nirmitopamahye tvaya parikirtita?

aha: yady ete bhagavan dharmah svapnopamah pratisrutkopamah
pratibhasopama. maricyupama mayopama nirmitopama, tat katham
bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carati, na hi bhagavan
svapno bhuto na yavan nirmitah. na hi bhagavann abhutena sakyam
danaparamitayam carata silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam
viryaparamitayam dhyanaaramitayam. prajñaparamitayam yavad
astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesuh carata anuttara
samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhum.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. na hy abhutena sakyam
danaparamitayam carata. silaparamitayam ksantiparamitayam
viryaparamitayam dhyanaaramitayam prajñaparamitayam. yavad
astadasasv avenikesu buddhadharmesuh carata anuttara
samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhum. sarva ete dharmah abhisamskrta
abhisamcetaiyata. na hi sakyam abhisamskrtair abhisamcetaiyatir
dharmaih sarvakarajñatam (adspg ii 128) anupraptum. api tu khalu
subhute sarva ete dharmah margaharanataya samvartante margotpadaya

na puna phalasya adhigamaya, ya esam dharmanam anutpada
apradurbhava alaksano 'pi sah. tad bodhisattvo mahasattva
prathamacittotpadam upadaya yavat tam eva kusalan dharmam arabhate. yadi
va danaparamitam yadi va silaparamitam yadi va
ksantiparamitam. yadi va viryaparamitam yadi va
dhyanaparamitam yadi va prajñaparamitam yadi va dhyani yadi
va apramanani yadi va arupyasamapattir yadi va smrtyupasthanani
yavan margam. yadi va adhyatmasunyatam yavad
abhavasvabhavasunyatam. yadi va vimoksa navanupurvasamapatti
yadi va yavad avenikabuddhadharman. tat sarvam mayagatam iti
janati. na sakyam iman dharman aparipurya danaparamitam
silaparamitam ksantiparamitam viryaparamitam
dhyanaparamitam prajñaparamitam yavad astadasavenikan
buddhadharman aparipurya sattvan paripacayitum. tad bodhisattvo
mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caran yam yam eva kusalan dharmam
arabhate sarvam tam svapnopamam janati. yavan nirmitopamam
janati. sa prajñaparamitayam caran yavat sarvakarajñatam
svapnopamam janati. yavan nirmitopamam janati. te sarvasattva
svapne caranti iti janati. yavan nirmite caranti iti janati. tad
bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayañ caran. svapnopaman dharman
abhavato grhnati. yavan grhitva sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti.
yavan nirmitopaman dharman abhavato grhnati. yavan grhitva
sarvakarajñatam anuprapnoti. agrahya ca prajñaparamita. agrahya
yavad astadasavenika buddhadharmah. tad bodhisattvo mahasattva
agrahyah sarvadharmah iti viditva anuttaram samyaksambodhim
prarthayati. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hy agrahyah sarvadharmah
avastukah svapnopamah yavan nirmitopama, na ca agrahyena. [f. 306a]
dharmena agrahyo dharmah sakyam anupraptum, anyatra sattva iman
dharman na jananti na pasyanti. (adspg ii 129) tad bodhisattvo mahasattva
sarvasattvanam arthaya anuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye sampratisthate,
sa ca prathamacittotpadam upadaya yad danam dadati. tat
sarvasattvanam krte. yac chilam raksati yam ksantim
bhavayati yan viryam arabhate yad dhyanam samapadyate yam prajñam
bhavayati tat sarvasattvanam krte, na punar atmartham, na ca
bodhisattvo mahasattvo 'nyasya krte 'nuttarasyai samyaksambodhaye
sampratisthate 'nyatra sarvasattvanam krte, sa
prajñaparamitayam caran ye asattve sattvasamjñaya sthitas
anatmany atmasamjñaya sthita evam
jantumanujamanavaposapudgalakarakarakapakasamutthapakavedakavedayitris
u. yavad ajanake janakasamjñaya sthita apasyake pasyakasamjñaya
sthitas tam viparyasan vivecayati. viparyasad vivecya. amrte dhatau
pratisthapayati. yatra pratisthapitanam neme samudacarah
pravartante. atmasamjña yavat karakarakapakasamjña va, sa
sarvani imani nimiñjitamanyitaspanditaprapañcitani tyaktva
amanyamanena cetasa bahulam upasampadya viharati. anena subhute upayena
bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam carann atmana ca na
kvacid dharme 'bhinivisate. sarvasattvams ca anabhinivese

pratisthapayati. lokavyavaharena. na puna paramarthena.

aha: yo bhagavams tathagatena dharmo 'bhisambuddhah, kim punah sa lokavyavaharena abhisambuddhah utah paramarthena?

bhagavan aha: lokavyavaharena vyavahryate. ayam tathagatena dharmo 'bhisambuddha iti. na punar atra kascil labhyate. ayan dharmo 'nena dharmena abhisambuddha iti. tat kasya hetor? upalambho hy esa yaduta anena dharmena ayan dharmo 'bhisambuddha iti. na ca dvayena kacit praptir na abhisamaya.

aha: yadi bhagavan na dvayena praptir abhisamayas ca, kim punar advayena praptir abhisamayas ca?

bhagavan aha: na dvayena praptir na abhisamayo na advayena praptir abhisamayas ca, yathaivatra praptir abhisamayas ca. yatra na dvayam na advayam. tat kasya hetoh? prapañca esa yadaisa praptir eso 'bhisamaya. na ca dharmasamatayam prapañco 'sti. nisrapañca hi dharmata.

aha: abhavasvabhavanam bhagavan sarvadharmam ka dharmasamata?

bhagavan aha: esaivatra dharmasamata yatra na bhavo na abhavo na svabhavo na parikirtana, na dharmasamata parikirtyate, na ca anyah kascid dharma upalabhyate dharmasamatayam. sthapayitva sarvadharmavyativrtta dharmasamata, agatir avisayo dharmasamata. kasyacid balasya va aryasya va.

aha: kim punar bhagavam dharmasamata. tathagatasya apy avisayah?

bhagavan aha: avisayah subhute. dharmasamata. sarvaryanam srotaapannanam va sakrdagaminam va anagaminam va. arhatam va. pratyekabuddhanam va bodhisattvanam [f. 306b] va tathagatasya apy avisaya.

aha: na punar bhagavam sarvadharmavisayavasavartti tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah?

bhagavan aha: syat sarvadharmavisayavasavartti tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho, yady anya dharmasamata syad anyas tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho, ya ca subhute prthagjananam dharmasamata ya ca srotaapannanam ya ca sakrdagaminam ya ca anagaminam ya ca arhatam ya ca pratyekabuddhanam ya ca bodhisattvanam ya ca tathagatanam dharmasamata ekasamata sa, samatayams ca na kiñcin nanakaranam, ya ca prthagjananam samata ya ca sarvaryanam samata ekasamata sa, naikasamatayam dvayam asty ayam prthagjano 'yam yavat tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddha iti. sarva ete dharma. samatayam nopalabhyante.

aha: yadi bhagavan sarvadharmasamatayam sarva ete dharma nopalabhyante. ayam prthagjano 'yam srotaapanno 'yam sakrdagamy ayam anagamy ayam arhann ayam pratyekabuddhah ayam bodhisattvo 'yam tathagato 'rhan

samyaksambuddhah. evam saty aviseso bhavisyati. prthagjananam srotaapannanam ca sakrdagaminam ca anagaminam ca arhatam ca pratyekabuddhanam ca bodhisattvanam ca tathagatanam ca arhatam samyaksambuddhanam.

bhagavan aha: evam eta subhute evam etad. avisesah sarvadharmasamatayam (adspg ii 131) prthagjananam yavat tathagatanam ca arhatam samyaksambuddhanam.

aha: yadi bhagavann avisesah prthagjananam yavat tathagatanam ca arhatam samyaksambuddhanam, tat kuta esam bhagavams trayanam ratnanam loke pradurbhavo bhavati. buddharatmasya dharmaratnasya samgharatnasya?

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute anyad buddharatnam anyad dharmaratnam anyat samgharatnam anya dharmasamata?

aha: yatha aham bhagavato bhasitasya artham ajanami na anyad buddharatnam anyad dharmaratnam anyat samgharatnam anya dharmasamata. yad eva bhagavam buddharatnam yad eva dharmaratnam yad eva samgharatnam saiva dharmasamata, sarva ete dharma na samyukta na visamyukta arupino 'nidarsana apratigha ekalaksana. yaduta alaksanas, tat punar katham bhagavan esam alaksananam dharmanam vyavasthanam karoty ayam prthagjano ayam srotaapannah ayam sakrdagami ayam anagami ayam arhann ayam pratyekabuddhah ayam bodhisattvo 'yam tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhah?

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat, tathagatasyaisa visayah tathagatasyaisa purusakaro yad alaksananam dharmanam vyavasthanam karoti. tat kim manyase subhute yadi tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho bodhim na abhisambhotsyata. anabhisambudhya dharmanam vyavasthanam nakarisyad, api nu naraka va prajñasyante tiryagyonir va yamaloka va. deva va manusya va. caturmaharajakayika va yavat paranirmitavasavarttino va brahmakayika va yavan naivasamjñanasamjñayatanasamapattir va smrtyupasthanani va yavad aryastango margah trini vimoksamukhany astau vimoksa navanupurvasamapattaya adhyatmasunyata bahirdhasunyata. adhyatmabahirdhasunyata yavat svalaksanasunyata yavad astadasavenika buddhadharmah prajñasyante?

aha: no prajñasyante bhagavan. [f. 307a]

bhagavan aha: tasmāt tarhi subhute tathagatasyaisa purusakaro yo dharmasamataya ca na calati dharmanam ca vyavasthanam karoti.

aha: kim punar bhagavam yatha caiva tathagato dharmasamatayas ca na calati. tathaiva prthagjana na calanti. tathaiva srotaapanna na calanti. tathaiva yavat pratyekabuddha na calanti. tathaiva yavad bodhisattva na calanti.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat. sarvadharmasubhute dharmasamataya na calanti. na vivantante. tat kasya hetoh? yaiva tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam tathata avitathata ananyatathata dharmata dharmadhatur dharmasthitita dharmaniyamata bhutakotir, saiva balaprthagjananam tathata yavad bhutakotir, saiva sraddhanusarinam dharmanusarinam astamakanam srotaapannanam yavad bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam tathata yavad bhutakotir. sarva ete dharmasamatam na vyativarttante. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi ya tesam tathata yavad bhutakoti nanya tesam dharmasamataya.

aha: yadi bhagavan yaiva dharmasamata prthagjananam saiva srotaapannanam sakrdagaminam anagaminam arhatam pratyekabuddhanam bodhisattvanam saiva dharmasamata tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam, ya ime bhagavam vilaksanas dharmas tadyathedam rupam vedana samjña samskara vijñanam, anyarupasya dharmata anyavedanaya anyasamjñaya anyasamskaranam anyavijñanasya anyacaksuso dharmata anyasrotrasya anyaghranasya anyajivhaya anyakayasya anyamanasah, anyaprthividhator anyabdhatator anyatejodhatator anyavayudhator anyakasadhatator anyavijñanadhator anyaragasya dharmata anyadvesasya anyamohasya anyadrstikrtanam anyadhyananam anyapramananam anyarupyasamapattinam anyasmrtyupasthananam anyayavad aryastangasya margasya anyasunyataya anyanimittasya anyapranihitasya anyadhyatmasunyataya anyayavad abhavasvabhavasunyataya anyavimoksanam anyaanupurvasamapattinam anyabalanam anyavaisaradyanam anyapratissamvidam anyamahamaitryam anyamahakarunaya anyavenikabuddhadharmanam (adspg ii 133) dharmata anyasamskrtadhator anyasamskrtadhator dharmata, katham bhagavann evam vilaksananam dharmanam dharmata ekalaksana bhavati? katham punar dharmanam vyavasthanam bhavati? kutra vyavasthaya bodhisattvo mahasattva prajñaparamitayam caran dharmanam nanatvam karoti? na ca akrtva dharmananatvam sakyam bodhisattvena mahasattvena prajñaparamitayam caritum. katham ca prajñaparamitayam caran bodhisattvo mahasattvo bhumer bhumim samkramati nyamam ca avakramati. yaya nyamavakrantya sravakapratyekabuddhabhumi atikramati. atikramya abhijña paripurayati. yabhir abhijñabhir vikridamano danaparamitam paripurayec chilaparamitam ksantiparamitam viryaparamitam samadhiparamitam paripurayed vikridan buddhaksetrad buddhaksetram samkramati buddhan bhagavatah paryupasinah, tesu ca kusalamulam avaropayati. yena kusalamulena sarvasattvan paripacayati. buddhaksetram ca parigrhñati.

evam ukte bhagavan ayusmantam subhutim etad avocat: yat punah subhutih evam aha. yadi yaiva sarvadharmasubhute dharmasamataya na calanti. na vivantante. tat kasya hetoh? yaiva tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam tathata avitathata ananyatathata dharmata dharmadhatur dharmasthitita dharmaniyamata bhutakotir, saiva balaprthagjananam tathata yavad bhutakotir, saiva sraddhanusarinam dharmanusarinam astamakanam srotaapannanam yavad bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam tathata yavad bhutakotir. sarva ete dharmasamatam na vyativarttante. tat kasya hetoh? tatha hi ya tesam tathata yavad bhutakoti nanya tesam dharmasamataya.

yavat saiva tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam dharmasamata.
vilaksananam dharmanam dharmasamata katham ekalaksana
yukteti? tat kim manyase subhute ya rupasya [f. 307b] dharmata nanu
sunyataiva sa. ya tathagatanam dharmata nanu sunyataiva sa?

aha: sunyataiva bhagavam.

bhagavan aha: tat kim manyase subhute sunyatayam vilaksana
dharma upalabhyante, yat rupasya vilaksanam vedanaya samjñaya yat
samskaranam yad vijñanasya yavad yat tathagatasya laksanam?

aha: no bhagavam.

bhagavan aha: tad anena te subhute paryayenaivam veditavyam. ya
dharmanam dharmata tatra na prthagjana nanyatra prthagjanena.
yavan na tathagato nanyatra tathagatena.

(viii 5,26) aha: kim punar esa dharmata samskrta atha
asamskrta?

bhagavan aha: na samskrta na asamskrta, na ca samskrta.
vyatirikena (adspg ii 134) asamskrtam labhyate. na ca
asamskrtavyatirikena samskrtam upalabhyate. iti hi subhute yas ca
samskrtadhatur yas ca asamskrtadhatur ubhav etau dharmau na
samyuktau na visamyuktav arupinav nidarsanav apratighav
ekalaksanau yaduta alaksanau, tat punas tathagato lokavyavaharena
vyaharati. na punah paramarthena. na ca paramarthe kascit
kayasamskaro vaksamskaro va manahsamskaro va. na ca anyatra
kayasamskaran na anyatra vaksamskaran na anyatra manahsamskarat
paramartha upalabhyate. yaisan dharmanam samskrta
asamskrtanam samata sa paramarthah, tad bodhisattvo mahasattva
prajñaparamitayam caran paramartha ca na calati. bodhisattvakaryam
ca karoti. ((81))

parivarta 82.

athayusman subhutih bhagavantam etad avocat: yadi bhagavam
sarvadharmasamata prakrtisunya, tan na kasyacid dharmasya kimcit
karoti. akimcanesu va niskimcanesu va dharmesu katham
bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñaparamitayam caran paramarthac ca na
calati. sarvasattvanam ca karyam karoti. danena priyavacanena
arthakriyaya samanarthataya ca?

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat tatha yatha bhasase. yac
chunyata na sa kasyacit kimcit karoti. nakimcit. yadi subhute ye te
sattvah svayam eva sunyatam janiyur neyan tathagatasya
tathagatavrsabhita bhavet. yac chunyatayas ca na calati. sattvams
ca atmasamjñaya vivecayati vivecya sunyataya mocayati samsarat.
evam sattvasamjñaya yavat karakasamjñaya rupasamjñaya
yavad vijñanasamjñaya caksuhsamjñaya yavan
manahsamjñaya prthividhatusamjñaya yavad

vijñānadhatusamjñāya samskrtadhatusamjñāya vivecayati.
vivecya asamskrtadhatau pratisthapayati. sa ca asamskrtadhatauh
sunyah.

(viii 5,27) aha: kena sunyah?

bhagavan aha: sarvasamjñābhih sunyah. api tu khalu subhute yo
nirmīto 'nyan nirmītam nirmīyeta api nu tasya kimcid vastv asti yan na
sunyata?

aha: no hidam bhagavam yan na nirmītasya. kimcid vastv asti yan na
sunyata. ya ca sunyata yas ca nirmīta ubhav etau dharmāu na
samyuktau na visamyuktav ubhav etau sunyataya sunyau. tat kim
viniguhitam iyam sunyata ayam nirmītah. tat kasya hetoh? tathapy
ubhayam etac chunyatayam nopalabhyante iyam sunyata ayam nirmīta
iti.

bhagavan aha: nasti subhute rupam va vedana va samjñā va
samskara va vijñānam va yavan nirmītam. yan na anirmītam.

aha: yadi bhagavann ime laukika dharmā nirmīta, api nv ime lokottara
dharmā nirmīta yaduta catvari smṛtyupasthānāni catvan
samyakprahānāni. catvarardhipada. pañcendriyāni pañcabalāni. [f.
308a] /// trini vimoksamukhāni dasatathagatabalāni catvari
vaisaradyāni catasrah pratisamvīdo mahamāitri mahakarunam
astadasavenika buddhadharma, tesam ca phalam yena tesam
pudgalanam prajñāptih, srotaapannāh sakrdagamy anagamy arhan
pratyekabuddhāh tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddhāh api nv ime dharmā
nirmīta?

bhagavan aha: yat punah subhute sarvadharmā nirmīta, tatra kascic
chravaka nirmītah kascit pratyekabuddha nirmītah kascid bodhisattva
nirmītah kascit tathagata nirmītah kascit kleśa nirmītah (adspg ii
136) kascit karma nirmītah, anena subhute paryayena sarvadharmā
nirmītopama.

aha: yat punar idam bhagavan prahānam. srotaapattiphalam yavad
arhattvam, api nv ete dharmā. nirmītah, pratyekabuddhabhumir va
buddhabhumir va sarvavasānanusandhiprahānam. api nv ete dharmā
nirmīta?

bhagavan aha: kecit subhute dharmā, utthapita va nirodhita va,
sarve 'te nirmīta.

aha: katamo bhagavan dharmo yo na nirmītah?

bhagavan aha: yasya notpado na nirodhah sa na nirmītah.

aha: sa punah katamah?

bhagavan aha: asammosadharmanirvanasamayam dharmo na nirmītah.

aha: yat punar bhagavatoktam sunyatayas ca na calati. na ca

dvayenopalabhyate na ca kascid dharmo yo na sunyata. tasmad bhagavann
asammosadharmanirvanam nirmitam bhavisyati.

bhagavan aha: evam etat subhute evam etat, sarvadharmah subhute
svabhavasunyah, te na sravakaih krta na pratyekabuddhair na
bodhisattvair mahasattvair na tathagatair arhadbhih samyaksambuddhah
krtah, ya ca svalaksanasunyata tan nirvanam.

subhutir aha: adikarmiko bhagavam pudgalah katham avavaditavyah katham
anusativyah yat svabhavasunyatam janiyat?

bhagavan aha: kim punah subhute purvam bhavo 'bhut pascad abhavo
bhavisyati iti. natra subhute bhavo na abhavo na svabhavo na
parabhavah. kuta eva svabhavasunyata bhavisyati? //
prajñāparamitayam akopyadharmatanirdesaparivartah dvyasitamah
samaptah //

— Astadasahasrika Prajñāparamita, 55-82 (Academic edition — see source file header)